



**THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY
OUR LADY'S MESSAGES TO
THE WORLD**

**The prudent see danger and take refuge,
but the simple keep going and suffer for it.**

Proverbs 27:12

**If anyone does not provide for his relatives, and
especially for his immediate family, he has
denied the faith and is worse than an unbeliever.**

1 Timothy 5:8

******Please Note: This Ebook is for educational purposes only and the purpose is to share the Warnings and Messages of Our Lady, Mary, the Mother of Our Lord Jesus Christ, for the only Purpose of Saving Souls. This ebook may be freely distributed so long as all of the copyrights of the original authors are respected.**

NEVER DONE FOR COMMERCIAL GAIN!

Mary the Blessed Virgin



Feastday: January 1
Died: 1st century

The Mother, of God, Mother of Jesus, wife of St. Joseph, and the greatest of all Christian saints. The Virgin Mother “was, after her Son, exalted by divine grace above all angels and men”. Mary is venerated with a special cult, called by St. Thomas Aquinas, hyperdulia, as the highest of God’s creatures. The principal events of her life are celebrated as liturgical feasts of the universal Church. Mary’s life and role in the history of salvation is prefigured in the Old Testament, while the events of her life are recorded in the New Testament. Traditionally, she was declared the daughter of Sts. Joachim and Anne. Born in Jerusalem, Mary was presented in the Temple and took a vow of virginity. Living in Nazareth, Mary was visited by the archangel Gabriel, who announced to her that she would become the Mother of Jesus, by the Holy Spirit. She became betrothed to St. Joseph and went to visit her cousin, Elizabeth, who was bearing St. John the Baptist. Acknowledged by Elizabeth as the Mother of God, Mary intoned the Magnificat. When Emperor Augustus declared a census throughout the vast Roman Empire, Mary and St. Joseph went to Bethlehem, his city of lineage, as he belonged to the House of David. There

Mary gave birth to Jesus and was visited by the Three Kings. Mary and Joseph presented Jesus in the Temple, where St. Simeon rejoiced and Mary received word of sorrows to come later. Warned to flee, St. Joseph and Mary went to Egypt to escape the wrath of King Herod. They remained in Egypt until King Herod died and then returned to Nazareth. Nothing is known of Mary's life during the next years except for a visit to the Temple of Jerusalem, at which time Mary and Joseph sought the young Jesus, who was in the Temple with the learned elders. The first recorded miracle of Jesus was performed at a wedding in Cana, and Mary was instrumental in calling Christ's attention to the need. Mary was present at the Crucifixion in Jerusalem, and there she was given into John's care. She was also with the disciples in the days before the Pentecost, and it is believed that she was present at the resurrection and Ascension. No scriptural reference concerns Mary's last years on earth. According to tradition, she went to Ephesus, where she experienced her "dormition." Another tradition states that she remained in Jerusalem. The belief that Mary's body was assumed into heaven is one of the oldest traditions of the Catholic Church. Pope Pius XII declared this belief Catholic dogma in 1950. The feast of the Assumption is celebrated on August 15. The dogma of the Immaculate Conception - that Mary, as the Mother of the Second Person of the Holy Trinity, was free of original sin at the moment of her conception was proclaimed by Pope Pius IX in 1854. The feast of the Immaculate Conception is celebrated on December 8. The birthday of Mary is an old feast in the Church, celebrated on September 8 since the seventh century. Other feasts that commemorate events in the life of the Blessed Virgin Mary are listed in the Appendices. Pope Pius XII dedicated the entire human race to Mary in 1944. The Church has long taught that Mary is truly the Mother of God. St. Paul observed that "God sent His Son, born of a woman," expressing the union of the human and the divine in Christ. As Christ possesses two natures, human and divine, Mary was the Mother of God in his human nature. This special role of Mary in salvation history is clearly depicted in the Gospel in which she is seen constantly at her son's side during his soteriological mission. Because of this role exemplified by her acceptance of Christ into her womb, her offering of him to God at the Temple, her urging him to perform his first miracle, and her standing at the foot of the Cross at Calvary Mary was joined fully in the sacrifice by Christ of himself. Pope Benedict XV wrote in 1918: "To such an extent did Mary suffer and almost die with her suffering and dying Son; to such extent did she surrender her maternal rights over her Son for man's salvation, and immolated him - insofar as she could in order to appease the justice of God, that we might rightly say she redeemed the human race together with Christ". Mary is entitled to the title of Queen because, as Pope Pius XII expressed it in a 1946 radio speech, "Jesus is King throughout all eternity by nature and by right of conquest: through him, with him, and subordinate to him, Mary is Queen by grace, by divine relationship, by right of conquest, and by singular election." Mary possesses a unique relationship with all three Persons of the Trinity, thereby giving her a claim to the title of Queenship. She was chosen by God the Father to be the Mother

of his Son; God the Holy Spirit chose her to be his virginal spouse for the Incarnation of the Son; and God the Son chose her to be his mother, the means of incarnating into the world for the purposes of the redemption of humanity. This Queen is also our Mother. While she is not our Mother in the physical sense, she is called a spiritual mother, for she conceives, gives birth, and nurtures the spiritual lives of grace for each person. As Mediatrix of All Graces, she is ever present at the side of each person, giving nourishment and hope, from the moment of spiritual birth at Baptism to the moment of death. The confidence that each person should have in Mary was expressed by Pope Pius IX in the encyclical *Ubi prius* : “The foundation of all our confidence. . . is found in the Blessed Virgin Mary. For God has committed to Mary the treasury of all good things, in order that everyone may know that through her are obtained every hope, every grace, and all salvation. For this is his will, that we obtain everything through Mary.”

How To Pray The Holy Rosary

1. Make the Sign of the Cross- In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.
Then say "The Apostles' Creed"
 2. Say the "Our Father"
 3. Say 3 "Hail Marys"
 4. Say the "Glory Be", then "Fatima Prayer", announce the First Mystery; then say the "Our Father".
 5. Say 10 "Hail Marys" while meditating on the Mystery
 6. Say the "Glory Be", then "Fatima Prayer", announce the Second Mystery; then say the "Our Father"
 7. Say 10 "Hail Marys" while meditating on the Mystery
 8. Say the "Glory Be", then "Fatima Prayer", announce the Third Mystery; then say the "Our Father"
 9. Say 10 "Hail Marys" while meditating on the Mystery
 10. Say the "Glory Be", then "Fatima Prayer", announce the Fourth Mystery; then say the "Our Father"
 11. Say 10 "Hail Marys" while meditating on the Mystery
 12. Say the "Glory Be", then "Fatima Prayer", announce the Fifth Mystery; then say the "Our Father"
 13. Say 10 "Hail Marys" while meditating on the Mystery
- Say the "Glory Be", then "Fatima Prayer", then say the "Our Father", say the "Hail Holy Queen"



ROSARY PRAYERS

The Sign of the Cross: In the name of the Father of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen

The Apostles' Creed: I believe in God the Father Almighty, Creator of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, our Lord; Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died and was buried. He descended into hell. On the third day He arose again; He ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God, the Father Almighty; from thence He shall come to judge the living and the dead. I believe in the Holy Ghost, the Holy Catholic Church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and life everlasting. Amen

The Our Father: Our Father, who art in heaven, hallowed be Thy name: Thy kingdom come: Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread: and forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

The Hail Mary: Hail Mary, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus. Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners, now and at the hour of our death. Amen

Glory Be to the Father: Glory be to the Father, and to the Son and to the Holy Spirit. As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

The Fatima Prayer: "O my Jesus, forgive us our sins, save us from the fires of hell, and lead all souls to Heaven, especially those in most need of Your Mercy".

(Our Lady at Fatima, 13th July 1917)

The Hail, Holy Queen: Hail, holy Queen, Mother of Mercy! our life, our sweetness, and our hope! To thee do we cry, poor banished children of Eve; to thee do we send up our sighs, mourning and weeping in this valley, of tears. Turn, then, most gracious Advocate, thine eyes of mercy toward us; and after this our exile show unto us the blessed fruit of thy womb, Jesus; O clement, O loving, O sweet Virgin Mary.

Pray for us oh holy mother of God. That we may be made worthy of the promises of Christ.

Additional Prayers

Let Us Pray

"O God whose only begotten Son has purchased for us the rewards of eternal life, Grant that we beseech Thee while meditating upon these mysteries of the Most Holy Rosary of the Blessed Virgin Mary, we may both imitate what they contain and obtain what they promise, through the same Christ our Lord Amen."

Fatima prayer #2

"My God, I believe, I adore, I hope, and I love You. I beg pardon of You for those who do not believe, do not adore, do not hope, and do not love You."

(The Angel to three children of Fatima, spring 1916)

Litany of the Blessed Virgin Mary Lord have mercy.

Christ have mercy.

Lord have mercy.

Christ hear us.

Christ graciously hear us.

God, the Father of heaven,

have mercy on us.

God the Son, Redeemer of the world,

God the Holy Spirit,

Holy Trinity, one God,

Holy Mary,

pray for us.

Holy Mother of God,

Holy Virgin of virgins,

Mother of Christ,

Mother of the Church,

Mother of divine grace,

Mother most pure,

Mother most chaste,

Mother inviolate,

Mother undefiled,

Mother most amiable,

Mother admirable,

Mother of good counsel,

Mother of our Creator,

Mother of our Saviour,

Mother of mercy,

Virgin most prudent,

Virgin most venerable,

Virgin most renowned,

Virgin most powerful,

Virgin most merciful,

Virgin most faithful,

Mirror of justice,

Seat of wisdom,

Cause of our joy,

Spiritual vessel,

Vessel of honour,

Singular vessel of devotion,

Mystical rose,

Tower of David,

Tower of ivory,

House of gold,
Ark of the covenant,
Gate of heaven,
Morning star,
Health of the sick,
Refuge of sinners,
Comfort of the afflicted,
Help of Christians,
Queen of Angels,
Queen of Patriarchs,
Queen of Prophets,
Queen of Apostles,
Queen of Martyrs,
Queen of Confessors,
Queen of Virgins,
Queen of all Saints,
Queen conceived without original sin,
Queen assumed into heaven,
Queen of the most holy Rosary,
Queen of families,
Queen of peace.

Lamb of God, who takest away the sins of the world,
spare us, O Lord.

Lamb of God, who takest away the sins of the world,
graciously hear us, O Lord.

Lamb of God, who takest away the sins of the world,
have mercy on us.

Pray for us, O holy Mother of God.
That we may be made worthy of the promises of Christ.

Let us pray.
Grant, we beseech thee,
O Lord God,
that we, your servants,
may enjoy perpetual health of mind and body;
and by the intercession of the Blessed Mary, ever Virgin,
may be delivered from present sorrow,
and obtain eternal joy.
Through Christ our Lord.
Amen.

Memorare of St. Bernard

Remember, O most gracious Virgin Mary, that never was it known that anyone who fled to thy protection, implored thy help, or sought thine intercession was left unaided. Inspired by this confidence, I fly unto thee, O Virgin of virgins, my mother; to thee do I come, before thee I stand, sinful and sorrowful. O Mother of the Word Incarnate, despise not my petitions, but in thy mercy hear and answer me.

For the intentions of the Holy Father, one may recite at the end of the Rosary one "Our Father", one "Hail Mary", and one "Glory Be".

- Joyful Mysteries - Prayed on Mondays and Saturdays
- Sorrowful Mysteries - Prayed on Tuesdays and Fridays
- Glorious Mysteries - Prayed on Wednesdays and Sundays
- Luminous Mysteries - Prayed on Thursdays

The 15 Promises of Our Lady to Christians Who Recite the Rosary

- 1) Whoever shall faithfully serve Me by the recitation of the Rosary, shall receive signal graces.
- 2) I promise My special protection and the greatest graces to all who shall recite the Rosary.
- 3) The Rosary shall be a powerful armor against hell, it will destroy vice, decrease sin, and defeat heresies.
- 4) It will cause virtue and good works to flourish; it will obtain for souls the abundant mercy of God; it will withdraw the hearts of men from the love of the world and its vanities, and will lift them to the desire of eternal things. Oh, that souls would sanctify themselves by this means.
- 5) The soul which recommends itself to Me by the recitation of the Rosary, shall not perish.
- 6) Whoever shall recite the Rosary devoutly, applying himself to the consideration of its sacred mysteries, shall never be conquered by misfortune. God will not chastise him in His justice, he shall not perish by an unprovided death; if he be just he shall remain in the grace of God, and become worthy of eternal life.
- 7) Whoever shall have a true devotion for the Rosary shall not die without the Sacraments of the Church.
- 8) Those who are faithful in reciting the Rosary shall have during their life and at their death the light of God and the plenitude of His graces; at the moment of death they shall participate in the merits of the saints in paradise.
- 9) I shall deliver from purgatory, those who have been devoted to the Rosary.
- 10) The faithful children of the Rosary shall merit a high degree of glory in Heaven.
- 11) You shall obtain all you ask of Me by the recitation of the Rosary.
- 12) All those who propagate the holy Rosary shall be aided by Me in their necessities.
- 13) I have obtained from My Divine Son, that all the advocates of the Rosary shall have for intercessors, the entire celestial court during their life and at the hour of death.
- 14) All who recite the Rosary are My sons, and brothers of My only son Jesus Christ.
- 15) Devotion to My Rosary is a great sign of predestination.

The Rosary, a powerful weapon against the devil

The first "Hail Mary" was brought from Heaven

by Gabriel the Archangel, the messenger of Holy Trinity

The following text of Father Gabriel Amorth, chief exorcist of the Vatican, is taken from the March-April, 2003 issue of ["Echo of Mary, Queen of Peace"](#):

The recent Apostolic Letter of John Paul II, "Rosarium Virginis Mariae" (released last October 16) encourages all Christians to turn back to the prayer strongly recommended both by the latest Pontiffs and recent Marian apparitions. Paul VI called the Rosary a compendium of the Gospel. To make it more complete, John Paul II added the 'mysteries of light' to cover Jesus' public life. Padre Pio called the Rosary beads a weapon of extraordinary power against Satan.



One day a colleague of mine heard the devil say during an exorcism: "Every Hail Mary is like a blow on my head. If Christians knew how powerful the Rosary was, it would be my end." The secret that makes this prayer so effective is that the Rosary is both prayer and meditation. It is addressed to the Father, to the Blessed Virgin, and to the Holy Trinity, and is a meditation centred on Christ.

Today more than ever, the world is in need of prayer and meditation. It is in need of prayer because people have forgotten God, and without God the world has put itself on the edge of a precipice. This is why in Her messages, Our Lady insists so much on prayer. Without God's help, Satan wins. The world is also in need of meditation because if the great Christian

truths are forgotten, souls become void. This void is grabbed up by the enemy, and he fills it with his lies. And today we see the results with widespread belief in superstition and occultism.

The most obvious danger for our society today is the downfall of the family. The rhythm of today's world has broken the family unity. Little time is spent together, and even when the family is together, its members don't speak because the television speaks. Where are the families which recite the Rosary together in the evenings? Pope Pius XII insisted in his own time: "If you pray the Rosary together, you will experience peace in your families; you will get on together." "The family that prays together, stays together," would say Father Peyton, the untiring apostle of the family Rosary. "Satan wants war," Mary said one day in Medjugorje. Well, the Rosary is the weapon which is able to guarantee peace for the world, because it is a prayer and a form of meditation able to transform hearts and defeat the enemy.

Protected by the Rosary

The following inspiring episode from World War II, written by Sr. Mary Sheila O'Neil and reported in the October-December, 1979 issue of Garabandal Magazine (P.O. Box 606 Lindenhurst, New York 11757 USA) also illustrates the power of the Rosary:

It was a busy day in March. As a teacher-principal in the 1950's, I had to make sure that each day provided the time for the two separate roles. On that March fourth, an incident between a teacher and a parent had kept me out of my class for almost an hour that morning, so for the rest of the day, I was desperately trying to make up class time. Hence, the knock on my door at 2:00 p.m. was not welcome.

With relief, I found it was only a salesman who needed my signature and even produced his pen. As he did so, his Rosary had caught onto the pen's clip and came out as well. I signed as I said indifferently, "So, you are a Catholic." "Oh no," he said, "but a lot of us owe our lives to Our Lady, and I promised Her I would always keep my Rosary with me and say it every day."

Twenty minutes later, I was still at the door listening, fascinated, to the account of one of the wonderful experiences a group of airmen had had with Our Lady. My visitor hesitated to start, for he had noticed my "non welcome" opening of the door. But eager now to hear his story, I assured him that the class was doing an exercise, and I begged him to proceed. He continued:

It was May, 1940, and we had joined the Air Force in late September. At Halifax, we were given an intensive training course, because they needed us overseas, and to us young lads, the whole program was exciting.

We were grouped into squadrons, each of which consisted of six to ten planes, and each was trained to maneuver as a unit. Therefore about thirty to fifty men made up a squadron, along with the squadron leader who gave all the orders and kept the group functioning in unity.

In May, our squadron was told we were going overseas and would be in action at once. We would work on nightly missions over enemy territory until the war was over. We were waiting for our new squadron leader, due to arrive in two days on a 9:00 p.m. air-force flight. Being an officer, he would, we thought, go at once to the officers' quarters.

We watched the plane, glimpsed him from the distance, and resigned ourselves to waiting until the next day to "size him up." A couple of hours later, this squadron leader, Stan Fulton, in full uniform, entered our bunk house.

"Well men, we're going to spend some dangerous hours together, but let's hope we all meet back here when it's over. Ah, there's a free bunk and I am tired! I'll meet each of you tomorrow."

With that, he threw his bag on an upper bunk. Our squadron leader, an officer, sleeping here with us! We liked him at once and our liking and our admiration grew each day.

That first night he knelt on the floor and prayed his Rosary in silence. Astounded, we were struck dumb. When he finished, he looked at us with his friendly smile and said, "I hope you guys don't mind a fellow saying some prayers because where we're going, we're going to need them."

The next day our maneuver practice, under his command, assured us that Fulton was not just our military leader, but our friend. He was one of us; he never tried to intimidate us with his rank.

That night, he repeated his prayer session. Although our group had trained together for six months at least, I had never seen anyone kneel in prayer, and had no idea that any of our group was Catholic; but the third night three of our companions joined Fulton in saying the Rosary. The rest of us did not understand but we kept a respectful silence.

A few nights later — we were quick learners — we all answered the Hail Marys and Our Fathers. Fulton looked pleased, and thus we ended each day in prayer.

On June 1, 1940, we were to leave Halifax to begin a series of night raids from England over Germany. The evening before, Fulton gave each of us a Rosary.

“We shall be in some tight situations, but then, if you agree, we'll say the Rosary. If you will promise to keep the Rosary with you always throughout your life and to say it, I can promise you that Our Lady will bring you all back safe to Canada.”

We answered, “Sure thing.” Little did we dream we would be in action for four years, many times in dreadful danger with fire all around us. At such times, Fulton's voice would ring through each plane, “Hail Mary...” How reverently and sincerely did we respond! How many hundreds of Rosaries we must have said.

After two years, it was noted that ours was the only squadron that had not lost a plane nor a single life. We said nothing, but we knew.

Finally, the terrible war was over. During those years, we lost all sense of excitement and adventure. All that concerned us was survival! We did survive, too. All returned to Canada in 1945, fully convinced that Our Lady had taken care of us.

So I never forget to keep my Rosary with me and say it every day although I am not a Catholic. When I change my trousers, the first thing I transfer, even before my wallet, is my rosary.

This article was published in the May-June-July, 2003 issue of “Michael”.

<http://www.michaeljournal.org/rosarypower.htm>

NOVENAS OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY



Novena in honor of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin Mary

Before beginning this Prayer, first read it over and absorb what you will be saying. Then gather your thoughts and choose the specific words that you will be using to ask for your special request or intention.

It is assumed that Mary ascended to heaven because she is "after all" the Mother of God (Jesus). This is the Novena recognizing and honoring that assumption.

Think about how you feel about your own mother and then meditate on the fact that Mary was the Mother of God (Jesus). This fact alone tells us why we should regard her above all mothers. Even above our own mother! Pay close attention to the words you are repeating.

Scroll down and read the Novena before reciting. (pray for 9 days or 9 hours straight)

MARY, Queen Assumed into Heaven, I rejoice that after years of heroic martyrdom on earth, you have at last been taken to the throne prepared for you in heaven by the Holy Trinity. Lift my heart with you in the glory of your Assumption above the dreadful touch of sin and impurity. Teach me how small earth becomes when viewed from heaven. Make me realize that death is the triumphant gate through which I shall pass to your Son, and

that someday my body shall rejoin my soul in the unending bliss of heaven.

From this earth, over which I tread as a pilgrim, I look to you for help. In honor of your Assumption into heaven I ask for this favor: (state your specific request or intention here!) When my hour of death has come, lead me safely to the presence of Jesus to enjoy the vision of my God for all eternity together with you.



NOVENA TO THE BLESSED VIRGIN

Before beginning this Prayer, first read it over and absorb what you will be saying. Then gather your thoughts and choose the specific words that you will be using to ask for your special request or intention.

Never known to fail. Think about how you feel about your own mother and then meditate on the fact that Mary was the Mother of God (Jesus). This fact alone tells us why we should regard her above all mothers. Even above our own mother! Pay close attention to the words you are repeating.

(pray for 9 days or 9 hours straight)

O most beautiful flower of Mount Carmel, fruitful vine, splendor of Heaven, Blessed Mother of the Son of God, Immaculate Virgin, assist me in this my necessity.

Oh Star of the Sea, help me and show me herein you are my mother. Oh Holy Mary,

Mother of God, Queen of Heaven and Earth, I Humbly beseech you from the bottom of my heart to succor me this necessity (state your specific request or intention here!)

There are none that can withstand your power. Oh Mary, conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee (say three times).

Holy Mary, I place this prayer in your hands (say three times).

Say this prayer for 9 consecutive days and then publish and it will be granted to you. Grateful thanks.



NOVENA TO MARY MOTHER OF GOD

Before beginning this Prayer, first read it over and absorb what you will be saying. Then gather your thoughts and choose the specific words that you will be using to ask for your special request or intention.

For a more enriching experience, go down on your knees to pray or take it one step further and prostrate yourself (lay face down) on the floor while praying.

Awesome Novena! See Mary in deep sorrow. She understands your deep sorrow, pain and fear. She's been there and she'll be there with you.

Think about how you feel about your own mother and then meditate on the fact that Mary was the Mother of God (Jesus). This fact alone tells us why we should regard her above all mothers. Even above our own mother! Pay close attention to the words you are repeating.

(pray for 9 days or 9 hours straight)

I greet you, ever blessed Virgin, Mother of God, throne of grace, miracle of almighty power! I greet you, sanctuary of the Most Holy Trinity and Queen of the Universe, Mother of mercy and refuge of sinners!

Most loving Mother, attracted by your beauty and sweetness, and by your tender compassion, I confidently turn to you, and beg of you obtain for me of your dear Son the favor I request in this novena: (state your specific request or intention here!)

Obtain for me also, Queen of Heaven, the most lively contrition for my many sins and the grace to imitate closely those virtues which you practiced so faithfully, especially humility, purity and obedience. Above all, I beg you to be my mother and protectress, to receive me into number of your devoted children, and to guide me from your high throne of glory.

Do not reject my petitions, Mother of mercy! Have pity on me, and do not abandon me during life or at the moment of my death. Daughter of the Eternal Father, Mother of the Eternal Son, Spouse of the Holy Spirit, Temple of the Adorable Trinity, pray for me. Immaculate and tender Heart of Mary, refuge of the needy and hope of sinners, filled with the most lively respect, love, and gratitude, I devote myself forever to your service, and I offer you my heart with all that I am and all that is mine.

Accept this offering, sweet Queen of Heaven and Earth, and obtain for me of your dear Son, Jesus Christ, the favors I ask through your intercession in this novena. Obtain for me also a generous, constant love of God, perfect submission to His holy Will, the true spirit of a Christian, and the grace of final perseverance. Amen.

911 NOVENA PRAYER

The Queen of Peace of Medjugorje has told us in situations of immediate and urgent need, She will be with us. She encourages us to call upon Her. Our Lady said on March 4, 1982:

“...I am at your side and guard you. If you have any problems, whatever it be, call me. I will come immediately and help you in advising you on best resolving the difficulty”....
“...Through fasting and prayer, one can stop wars, one can suspend the laws of nature...”

Therefore, we know any crisis whatsoever must submit to change, even against all odds, when granted by God through prayer.

"Father, would you please put your complete armour on me now. I ask and thank You for

it in the name of Jesus Christ, my Lord and Savior."

State your request

9 - Memorares

1 – Rosary 1- Efficacious Novena to the Sacred Heart of Jesus

1 - Chaplet of Divine Mercy

Memorare

"Remember, O most gracious Virgin Mary, that never was it known that anyone who fled to thy protection, implored thy help, or sought thine intercession was left unaided.

Inspired by this confidence, I fly unto thee, O Virgin of virgins, my mother; to thee do I come, before thee I stand, sinful and sorrowful.

O Mother of the Word Incarnate, despise not my petitions, but in thy mercy hear and answer me." Amen

Holy Rosary

Efficacious Novena to the Sacred Heart of Jesus

I. O my Jesus, you have said: "Truly I say to you, ask and you will receive, seek and you will find, knock and it will be opened to you." Behold I knock, I seek and ask for the grace of..... *(here name your request)*

Our Father....Hail Mary....Glory Be to the Father....Sacred Heart of Jesus, I place all my trust in you.

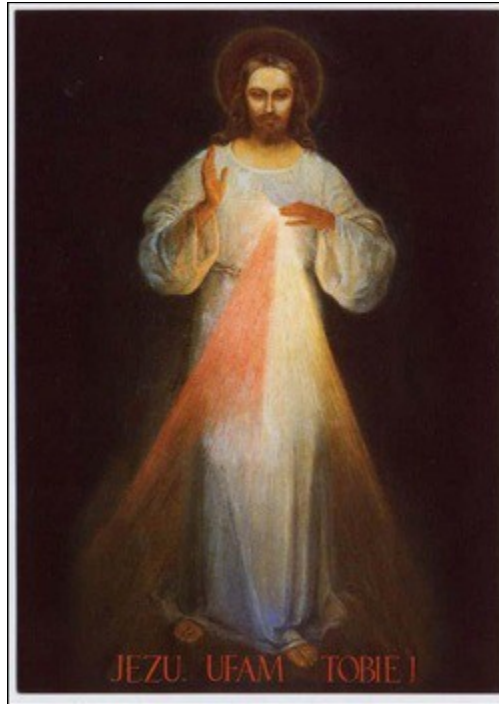
II. O my Jesus, you have said: "Truly I say to you, if you ask anything of the Father in my name, he will give it to you." Behold, in your name, I ask the Father for the grace of..... *(here name your request)* Our Father...Hail Mary....Glory Be To the Father....Sacred Heart of Jesus, I place all my trust in you.

III. O my Jesus, you have said: "Truly I say to you, heaven and earth will pass away but my words will not pass away." Encouraged by your infallible words I now ask for the grace of.....*(here name your request)* Our Father....Hail Mary....Glory Be to the Father...Sacred Heart of Jesus, I place all my trust in you.

O Sacred Heart of Jesus, for whom it is impossible not to have compassion on the afflicted, have pity on us miserable sinners and grant us the grace which we ask of you, through the Sorrowful and Immaculate Heart of Mary, your tender Mother and ours. Say the Hail, Holy Queen: Hail, holy Queen, Mother of mercy, hail, our life, our sweetness and our hope. To thee do we cry, poor banished children of Eve: to thee do we send up our sighs, mourning and weeping in this valley of tears. Turn then, most gracious Advocate, thine eyes of mercy toward us, and after this our exile, show unto us the blessed fruit of

thy womb, Jesus, O merciful, O loving, O sweet Virgin Mary! Amen. and add: St. Joseph, foster father of Jesus, pray for us. -- St. Margaret Mary Alacoque

The Divine Mercy Chaplet



What is the Chaplet of Divine Mercy? Saint Faustina was born Helena Kowalska in the village of Glogowiec west of Lodz, Poland, on August 25, 1905. She was the third of ten children. When she was almost twenty, she entered the Congregation of the Sisters of Our Lady of Mercy, whose members devote themselves to the care and education of troubled young women.

The following year she received her religious habit and was given the name Sister Maria Faustina, to which she added "of the Most Blessed Sacrament," as was permitted by her Congregation's custom.

In the 1930s, Sister Faustina received from the Lord a message of mercy that she was told to spread throughout the world. She was asked to become the apostle and secretary of God's mercy, a model of how to be merciful to others, and an instrument for

reemphasizing God's plan of mercy for the world.

The message of mercy that Sister Faustina received is now being spread throughout the world; she has been recognized by the Church as a "Saint"; and her diary, *Divine Mercy in My Soul*, has become the handbook for devotion to The Divine Mercy. She would not have been surprised, for she had been told that the message of God's mercy would spread through her writings for the great benefit of souls.

Through Saint Faustina, Jesus also revealed special ways to live out the response to His mercy—one of which is the Chaplet of Divine Mercy, as both a novena and a prayer for the three o'clock hour—the hour of His death.

How to Recite the Chaplet of Divine Mercy The Chaplet of Mercy is recited using ordinary rosary beads of five decades. At the National Shrine of Divine Mercy in Stockbridge, Massachusetts the Chaplet is preceded by two opening prayers from the *Diary of Saint Faustina* and followed by a closing prayer.

Optional Opening Prayers You expired, Jesus, but the source of life gushed forth for souls, and the ocean of mercy opened up for the whole world. O Fount of Life, unfathomable Divine Mercy, envelop the whole world and empty Yourself out upon us.

O Blood and Water, which gushed forth from the Heart of Jesus as a fountain of Mercy for us, I trust in You!

Begin with the Our Father, the Hail Mary and the Apostle's Creed: Our Father Our Father, Who art in heaven, hallowed be Thy name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil, Amen.

Hail Mary

Hail Mary, full of grace. The Lord is with thee. Blessed art thou amongst women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus. Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners, now and at the hour of our death, Amen.

The Apostle's Creed

I believe in God, the Father Almighty, Creator of Heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, Our Lord, Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified; died, and was buried. He descended into Hell; the third day He arose again from the dead; He ascended into Heaven, sitteth at the right hand of God, the Father Almighty; from thence He shall come to judge the living and the dead. I believe in the Holy Spirit, the holy Catholic Church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

**Then, on the large bead before each decade: Eternal Father,
I offer you the Body and Blood,
Soul and Divinity,
of Your Dearly Beloved Son,
Our Lord, Jesus Christ,
in atonement for our sins
and those of the whole world.**

**On the ten small beads of each decade, say: For the sake of His sorrowful Passion,
have mercy on us and on the whole world.**

**Conclude with (Say 3 Times): Holy God,
Holy Mighty One,
Holy Immortal One,
have mercy on us**

and on the whole world.

Optional Closing Prayer Eternal God, in whom mercy is endless and the treasury of compassion inexhaustible, look kindly upon us and increase Your mercy in us, that in difficult moments we might not despair nor become despondent, but with great confidence submit ourselves to Your holy will, which is Love and Mercy itself.

Our Lord said to Saint Faustina: Encourage souls to say the Chaplet which I have given you ... Whoever will recite it will receive great mercy at the hour of death ... When they say this chaplet in the presence of the dying, I will stand between my Father and the dying person, not as the Just Judge but as the Merciful Savior ... Priests will recommend it to sinners as their last hope of salvation. Even if there were a sinner most hardened, if he were to recite this chaplet only once, he would receive grace from my infinite mercy. I desire to grant unimaginable graces to those souls who trust in My mercy ... Through the Chaplet you will obtain everything, if what you ask for is compatible with My will. The Chaplet of Divine Mercy as a Novena The Chaplet can be said anytime, but the Lord specifically asked that it be recited as a novena. He promised, "By this Novena (of Chaplets), I will grant every possible grace to souls."

For each of the nine days, our Lord gave Saint Faustina a different intention: all mankind, especially sinners; the souls of priests and religious; all devout and faithful souls; those who do not believe in God and those who do not yet know Jesus; the souls who have separated themselves from the Church; the meek and humble souls and the souls of little children; the souls who especially venerate and glorify His mercy; the souls detained in purgatory; and souls who have become lukewarm.

"I desire that during these nine days you bring souls to the fountain of My mercy, that they may draw therefrom strength and refreshment and whatever grace they have need of in the hardships of life, and especially at the hour of death."

End with :

*O Blood and Water, which gushed forth from the Heart of Jesus as a fount of Mercy for us,
I trust in You*

Miraculous Medal



About The Miraculous Medal

The Miraculous Medal (French: Médaille miraculeuse), also known as the Medal of the Immaculate Conception, is a medal, the design of which was originated by Saint Catherine Labouré following her reported vision of the Blessed Virgin Mary and made by goldsmith Adrien Vachette.

Although not an official teaching of the Catholic Church some Catholics believe that wearing the medal with faith and devotion can bring special graces through the intercession of Mary at the hour of death. Such items of devotion are not charms and should not be construed as being so, but only serve as constant physical reminders of devotion and Mary's promise. One wearing the Miraculous Medal will however, receive great graces.

On November 27, 1830, Catherine reported that the Blessed Mother returned during evening meditations. She displayed herself inside an oval frame, standing upon a globe, wearing many rings of different colors, most of which shone rays of light over the globe. Around the margin of the frame appeared the words Ô Marie, conçue sans péché, priez pour nous qui avons recours à vous ("O Mary, conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee"). As Catherine watched, the frame seemed to rotate, showing a circle of twelve stars, a large letter M surmounted by a cross, and the stylized Sacred Heart of Jesus crowned with thorns and Immaculate Heart of Mary pierced with a sword. Asked why some of her rings did not shed light, Mary reportedly replied, "Those are the graces for which people forget to ask." Catherine then heard Mary ask her to take these images to her father confessor, telling him that they should be put on medallions, and saying "All who wear them will receive great graces."

Catherine did so, and after two years' of investigation and observation of Catherine's normal daily behavior, the priest took the information to his archbishop without revealing Catherine's identity. The request was approved and medallions were designed and produced through goldsmith Adrien Vachette.

The chapel in which Saint Catherine experienced her visions is located at the mother house of the Daughters of Charity in Paris.[6] The incorrupt bodies of Saint Catherine Labouré and Saint Louise de Marillac, a co-founder of the Daughters of Charity, are interred in the chapel, which continues to receive daily visits from Catholic pilgrims today.

Pope John Paul II used a slight variation of the reverse image as his coat of arms, the Marian Cross, a plain cross with an M underneath the right-hand bar (which signified the Blessed Virgin at the foot of the Cross when Jesus was being crucified).

Properties of the medal

According to the verbal process of the investigation on February 16, 1836 the medal is supposed to be oval in shape. It also says the words, "O Mary! conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee!" start at Mary's right hand, continue over her head, and end at the left hand.

According to an account written by Catherine's own hand, Mary was clothed in a robe of auroral light and her robe had a high neck and plain sleeves. According to Catherine's notes, the medal should also have half a globe upon which Mary's feet rest, hands raised up to her waist, fingers filled with diamond rings of different sizes giving off rays of light, and a frame slightly oval with golden letters saying, "O Mary! conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee!" Her fingers each had three rings and the largest stones emitted the most brilliant rays. She added that some of the diamonds did not give off rays.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Miraculous_Medal

My Life with Mary :

The Prayer-Booklet is Mary's gift to you, inviting you to join Her in a spiritual adventure of grace, mercy, consolation and love: to walk with Her along the way to Salvation; to cooperate with Her work as Mediatrix of all grace and Corredemptrix of mankind. May this prayer-booklet be a tiny instrument to help you live your daily life as a little child of Mary, so that you may know the surpassing consolations hidden in Christ Jesus, Our Lord. "My Life With Mary" is an apostolate that seeks to make Mary better known, loved, and served. If you would like another copy of this prayer-booklet, or to support our work, write and/or send your offering to:

My Life With Mary
POB 123
Mansfield, MA 02048
USA

It is our goal to publish this prayer booklet in other languages. If you can help, please contact us. All who receive, use and/or distribute this booklet share in the masses offered for the "Little Children of Mary" Mass League: therefore we kindly ask that this booklet not be distributed commercially. Ave Maria !

Morning Prayers

In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

The Angelus

first recited in a Franciscan Monastery in Tuscany, circa A.D. 1245

V. The Angel of the Lord declared unto Mary.

R. And She conceived by the power of the Holy Ghost.

Hail Mary . . . (See page 12)

V. Behold the handmaid of the Lord:

R. Let it be done unto me according to thy word.

Hail Mary . . .

V. And the Word was made flesh,

R. And dwelt amongst us.

Hail Mary . . .

V. Pray for us, O Holy Mother of God:

R. That we may be made worthy of the promises of Christ.

1

Let us pray:

Pour forth, we beseech Thee, O Lord our God, Thy grace into our hearts, that we to whom the

Incarnation of Christ Thy Son, was made known by the message of an Angel, may by His Passion and Cross be brought to the glory of His Resurrection: through the same Christ, Our Lord. Amen.

Prayers to the Most Holy Trinity

Revealed by the Angel of Peace at Fatima

O my God, I believe in Thee, I adore Thee, I hope in Thee, and I love Thee! — I ask pardon for those who do not believe in Thee, do not adore Thee, do not hope in Thee, and do not love Thee! (3x)

O Most Holy Trinity, Father, Son and Holy Ghost, I adore Thee profoundly, and I offer Thee the Most Precious Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Our Lord Jesus Christ, present in all the tabernacles of the world, in reparation for the outrages, sacrileges and indifference with which He is offended. And through the infinite merits of His Most Sacred Heart and of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, I beg of Thee the conversion of poor sinners! Amen.

2

Daily Offering

O Jesus! I offer Thee this day and all that I will do and suffer in it, for the love of Thee, for the Holy Father, for the conversion of sinners, and in reparation for the outrages committed against the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

O Jesus! for love of Thy Most Holy Mother, grant me the grace to love Thee as She does: above all things, so that I may do Thy Holy Will better, this day and all days! I thank Thee for having blessed me with so many graces in my life, and in particular that Thou has granted me the grace to see another day. I resolve to act solely to please Thee: for love of Thee and Thy Immaculate Mother. Amen.

O Jesus, living in Mary

O Jesus, living in Mary, come and live in us, in the spirit of Thy holiness, in the plenitude of Thy gifts, in the perfection of Thy ways, in the truth of Thy virtues, and in communion with Thy Mysteries.

Reign in us, against all our menacing enemies, against the world, the flesh, and the Devil, by the power of Thy Holy Ghost, and for the glory of Thy Father. Amen.

3

O My Most Loving Mother

O my most loving Mother, Mary, as your little child I give you my hand: take it and guide me this whole

day, so that I may do the Holy Will of God in all things: in fighting against the world, the flesh, and the Devil, in conquering by means of those graces which Thou dost give to all who humbly seek them from Thee.

Hence, I resolve to avoid the occasions of sin, mindful that Thou dost give grace not so that I may be invincible when I would want, nor that I might love the things of this world, but so that as your little child I might love God above all things, with a pure and humble heart, knowing that without God and your charitable intercession I am good for nothing.

O my Mother, I intend to gain all the indulgences which I can, today and all days, and I give them to Thee, for the poor souls in Purgatory. I ask Thee for all the graces necessary for the eternal salvation of myself and of poor sinners. Forgive me for all my trespasses and teach me to walk in the way of salvation. Carry me to Heaven and be with me all the days of my life. Amen.

4

Spiritual Communion with Mary

O Immaculate Queen of Heaven and Earth, Mother of God and Mediatrix of every grace: I believe that Thy dearly beloved Son, Our Lord Jesus Christ, is truly, really, and substantially contained in the Most Blessed Sacrament. I love Him above all things and I long to receive Him into my heart. Since I cannot now receive Him sacramentally, be so good as to place Him spiritually in my soul. (moment of silence) O my Jesus, I embrace Thee as One who has already come, and I unite myself entirely to Thee: never permit me to be separated from Thee. Amen.

Prayer to our Guardian Angel

Angel of God, my guardian dear, to whom His love commits me here: ever this day be at my side, to light and guard, to rule and guide. Amen.

Jesus, Mary and Joseph,
I love You, save souls!
Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary,
bless us and keep us!

5

Evening Prayers

In the Name of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.
Hail Mary . . . (3x)

Make an Examination of Conscience & say:

An Act of Contrition

O My God, I am heartily sorry for having offended Thee, and I detest all my sins, not only because by them I have merited the loss of Heaven and the pains of Hell, but most of all because I have offended Thee, My Lord and God, who art infinitely Good and worthy of infinite love. Therefore, trusting in the intercession of the Blessed Virgin Mary, I firmly resolve to sin no more, to avoid the near occasions of sin, and to do penance for them. Amen.

Prayer to Saint Michael, the Archangel

St. Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle, be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the Devil. May God rebuke him, we

⁶
humbly pray, and do thou, O Prince of the Heavenly Host, by the power of God, cast into Hell Satan and all the other evil spirits, who prowl about the world seeking the ruin of souls. Amen.

O my Sovereign Lady!

O my Sovereign Lady! O my Mother! I offer myself entirely to Thee, and to prove my devotion, I consecrate to Thee my eyes, ears, mouth, heart, and my entire being. Since I belong to Thee, O good Mother, guard me and defend me as Thy very own property and possession. Amen.

Jesus, Mary and Joseph, I thank You for all the graces which You have deigned to grant me today. And I ask pardon for all my infidelities.

Invocation of the Holy Ghost

Come Holy Ghost, fill the hearts of Thy faithful and enkindle in them the fire of Thy love: Send forth Thy Spirit, and they shall be recreated, and Thou shall renew the face of the earth. — And please grant us, O Lord and Vivifier of souls, the grace to live solely and purely for love of Thee, no matter what the cost. Amen.

⁷
Hail Mary . . .

Prayers to the Most Holy Trinity

Revealed by the Angel of Peace at Fatima

O my God, I believe in Thee, I adore Thee, I hope in Thee, and I love Thee! — I ask pardon for those

who do not believe in Thee, do not adore Thee, do not hope in Thee, and do not love Thee! (3x)
O Most Holy Trinity, Father, Son and Holy Ghost, I adore Thee profoundly, and I offer Thee the Most Precious Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Our Lord Jesus Christ, present in all the tabernacles of the world, in reparation for the outrages, sacrileges and indifference with which He is offended. And through the infinite merits of His Most Sacred Heart and of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, I beg of Thee the conversion of poor sinners! Amen.

Spiritual Communion with Mary

O Immaculate Queen of Heaven and Earth, Mother of God and Mediatrix of every grace: I believe that Thy dearly beloved Son, Our Lord Jesus Christ, is truly, really, and substantially contained in the Most Blessed Sacrament.

8

I love Him above all things and I long to receive Him into my heart. Since I cannot now receive Him sacramentally, be so good as to place Him spiritually in my soul. (moment of silence)

O my Jesus, I embrace Thee as One who has already come, and I unite myself entirely to Thee: never permit me to be separated from Thee.

Amen.

34 34 34

A Prayer for a Holy Death

O Mary, conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to Thee! O Refuge of sinners, Mother of those in agony, do not let us be abandoned in the hour of our death; but obtain for us, then, a perfect sorrow, a sincere contrition, and the remission of our sins, the grace to receive worthily the Holy Viaticum and to be strengthened by the Last Rites, so that we may be presented with every assurance of mercy, before the throne of the most just Judge, Our God and Redeemer. Amen.

O Glorious Saint Joseph, in the hour of our death, pray for us!



**IMPORTANT END TIMES
PROPHECIES**
**IMPORTANT END TIMES
PROPHECIES**

MARIAN PROPHECIES

The misogynist Septuagint Council thoroughly edited the female principle from the first official edition of the New Testament, with the exception of a few polite mentions of Virgin Mary and Mary Magdalene (who may well have been Jesus' wife; the "heretical" 1970s paperback book *The Jesus Scroll* makes that assertion). The Mother is not so easily suppressed by ignorance, however, and she has appeared to her devotees many times throughout Church history, albeit at irregular intervals. She often makes appointments for her next visit. She usually appears within a globe of white light, wearing a dress and scarf, her feet in a cloud, sometimes holding the infant Jesus. Lightning and thunder, clouds of unusual shapes, and angels sometimes accompany her manifestations. There were over 300 reported apparitions of Mary in the 20th century alone. The visitations reviewed here (in "chronological" order) include interesting prophecies, some of which have come to pass.

1. [Venerable Mary of Agreda](#)
2. [Our Lady of La Salette](#)
3. [Our Lady of Lourdes](#)
4. [St. John Bosco](#)
5. [Our Lady of Fatima](#)
6. [Our Lady of Garabandal](#)
7. [Padre Pio](#)
8. [Sr. Agnes Sasagawa](#)
9. [Veronica Lueken](#)
10. [Maria Bianchini](#)
11. [Our Lady of Medjugorje](#)
12. [References](#)

1. [Mary of Agreda](#) ~

The Venerable Mary of Agreda, who lived in the 17th century, left this Marian message for us today:

"It was revealed to me that through the intercession of the Mother of God, all heresies will disappear. This victory over heresies has been reserved by Christ for His Blessed Mother...Before the Second Coming of Christ, Mary must, more than ever, shine in mercy, might and grace in order to bring unbelievers into the Catholic Faith."

2. Our Lady of La Salette ~

The shepherdess Melanie Calvat (1831-1940) was the daughter of a stonemason in La Salette, France. On September 19, 1846, Melanie, then 14 years old, and Maxime Giraud, age 11, were approaching a mountain stream near when they saw a ball of light downhill from them, looking "as though the sun had fallen there. A beautiful lady, all light and flowers," appeared in the brilliant light and sat crying on a stone. Then she levitated before Melanie and Maxime and delivered a prophetic warning of a terrible future:

"France, Italy, Spain and England will be at war. Blood will flow on the streets, Frenchmen will fight Frenchmen and Italian against Italian and in the end will come a war that will be terrible.

"For a period of time God will not remember Italy or France for they will have forgotten the Gospel. The evil ones will display all their malice and there will be murders even in houses. At the first blow of the sword of God which will fall, like lightning on humanity, the mountains and all nature will tremble because the disorder and the misdeeds of man will rise to the vault of heaven.

"Paris will be destroyed by fire and Marseilles will be inundated by the sea, other great cities will be destroyed by fire and razed to the ground. The just will have to suffer much: their prayers, penitence, and tears will rise to heaven; all the people of God will pray for pardon and sing misericords, and they will come to Me for My intercession and My help... There will be reconciliation between God and man and peace. They will serve, adore, and glorify Jesus Christ: love will blossom everywhere. The new rulers will be the right arm of the holy Church, which will be strong, humble, pious, poor, fervent, and a perfect imitator of the virtue of Jesus Christ. The Gospel will be preached everywhere and men will make great progress in the faith because there will be union between the workers for Jesus Christ and all who live in the fear of God.

"But this peace will not last for long; twenty-five years of plenty will be almost forgotten and the sins of men will be the cause of all the punishment which will once again be meted out to Earth.

"A forerunner of Antichrist will marshal an army drawn from all nations, united under his banner. He will lead them in a bloody war against those still faithful to the living God. He will shed much blood in eradicating the cult of the living God and by taking His place. Then there will be seen many types of punishment on Earth besides the diseases and hunger which will be universal. Wars will follow wars and the final one will be led by one of the ten kings of Antichrist who will have only one will and will be the only ones to rule in the world.

"Before this event the world will have apparent peace and people will think of nothing but pleasure and the bad ones will commit sins of all kinds. But the sons of the Holy Church, the Sons of Faith, My perfect imitators, will grow in the love of God and in all virtue, under the guide of the Holy Spirit. I will fight on their side until they arrive at the fullness of time.

"For the evil done by men even Nature will cry out and earthquakes will occur in protest even against those who have committed crimes on Earth. The Earth will tremble and you yourself will also tremble of you, who are dedicated to the service of Christ, yet inside only admire yourselves. Tremble! The Lord is on the point of giving you into the hands of your enemies, inasmuch as the holy places are contaminated by corruption. Many convents are no longer the houses of God, but pastures of "Asmodeus," that is of the devil, impurity, and their followers.

"Thus the time will be reached in which the Antichrist will be born of a Jewish nun, a false virgin who will have intimate relations with the ancient serpent, the master of luxury. His father will be a bishop. As soon as he is born he will have teeth and pronounce blasphemies; in a word he will be a born devil. He will emit fearful cries, work miracles and wallow in luxury and impurity. He will have brothers who are demons incarnate as he will be, but sons of evil, and at the age of twelve years they will distinguish themselves in brilliant victories. Almost all of them will be the head of an armed force, supported by the infernal legions.

"The seasons will change their characteristics, the Earth will be lit with a fiendish red light; the water and the fire will cause terrible seismic

movements which will engulf mountains and cities.

"Rome will lose the Faith and become the seat of the Antichrist. The demons allied to Antichrist will operate on Earth and in the sky and Humanity will become worse. But God will not give up his truly faithful servants who are men of good will. The Gospel will be preached everywhere to all the people and the nations will know the truth.

"I make an urgent appeal to the whole universe; I call the true disciples of God who lives and reigns in the sky! I use my voice as the perfect imitator of the Word Incarnate, Christ, the only Savior of men. I warn my sons, those truly devoted to me, who are faithful to Me because they lead me to My Son, whom I carried in My arms and Who lives always in My Spirit. Lastly, I appeal to the apostles of the last days, the disciples faithful to Jesus Christ who wait for the rule Melanie will receive for them, who lead a life despising the world and themselves and who live in sight of a world in poverty and humility, in silence and in self-effacement, in continual prayer and in mortification, in love and in union with God in concealment and in suffering.

"The time has come that you should show yourselves to lighten the world. Go and show yourselves, my beloved sons. I am with you and in you. While your faith is the light which will help you in these days of disappointment, your zeal will give you fame in the glory of Christ.

"Fight, Sons of light, you small number who see, because the time of times, the final end, is near.

"The Church will be in the dark, the world will be convulsed, but in this confusion Enoch and Elijah will appear full in the spirit of God. They will preach, and in their words will be the power of God, and men of good will believe in God, and many spirits will be consoled, in virtue of the Holy Spirit they will make great progress and condemn the diabolical errors of Antichrist.

"Woe to the inhabitants of the Earth. There will be sanguinary war, hunger, pestilence and epidemics, terrible rains of insects, thunder which will shake entire cities, earthquakes which will make entire regions

uninhabitable. Voices will be heard in the air, and men will strike their heads against the wall, wishing for death, but this will bring them, for their part, terrible torture. Blood will flow everywhere. Who could ever report victory unless God shortened the time of trial?

"Enoch and Elijah will be put to death; pagan Rome will be destroyed and fire will fall from heaven destroying three cities. The sun will be blackened and only the Faith will survive.

"The time is at hand. The abyss is opening: the king of darkness is watching, the beast is watching with his subjects who will proclaim him "savior of the world." He will rise into the air superbly to reach the sky, but the breath of Archangel Michael will kill him. He will fall back and the earth will shake without ceasing for three days. It will then open its womb full of fire and the best and his followers will be allowed into the eternal abyss of inferno. Then water and fire will purify the earth to destroy all human pride and everything will be renewed.

"If humanity is converted, stones and rocks will become fertile and produce grain, and the fields will give abundant harvest."

Another account of the apparition adds the following admonitions:

"Come near, my children; do not be afraid. I am here to tell you great news.

"If my people refuse to submit, I will be forced to let go the arm of my son. It is so strong and so heavy, I can no longer hold it back. How long a time I have suffered for you! If I want my son not to abandon you, I am obliged to plead with him constantly.

"All nature will tremble because of the disorder and the misdeeds of men, which will rise to the very heavens. During the period of the hollow peace, the seasons will change.

"The peace among men which will set in after the great scourge [WWII ?] will be only an ostensible peace. During this period the earth will shake because of manifold concussions and convulsions. Mankind will experience

continuous wars, which finally will lead to the last great war.

"A period of peace will follow (WWII implied) but only for the space of twenty-five years. The forerunner of the Antichrist will assemble an army of men drawn from many nations united under his banner. He will lead them in a bloody war against those still faithful to the living God.

"The seasons will be altered, the earth will produce nothing but bad fruit; the stars will lose their regular motion; the moon will only reflect a faint reddish glow. Water and fire will give the earth's globe convulsions, and terrible earthquakes which will swallow up mountains and cities.

"If you have wheat, you must not sow it. Anything you sow, the vermin will eat, and whatever does grow will fall into dust when you thresh it. A great famine is coming. Before the famine comes, children under seven will be seized with trembling and die in the arms of those who hold them. The rest will do penance through the famine. The walnuts will become worm-eaten; the grapes will rot.

"Melanie, what I am about to tell you now will not always be a secret. You may make it public in 1858. The priests, ministers of my son, the priests, by their wicked lives, by their irreverence and their impiety in the celebration of the holy mysteries, by their love of money, their love of honors and pleasures, the priests have become cesspools of impurity. Yes, the priests are asking vengeance, and vengeance is hanging over their heads. Woe to the priests and to those dedicated to God who by their unfaithfulness and their wicked lives are crucifying my son again!

"May the Pope guard against the performers of miracles. For the time has come when the most astonishing wonders will take place on the earth and in the air. Evil books will be abundant on earth and the spirits of darkness will spread everywhere. They will have great power over Nature: there will be churches built to serve these spirits. People will be transported from one place to another by these evil spirits, even priests. On occasion, the dead and the righteous will be brought back to life. Everywhere there will be extraordinary wonders, as true faith has faded and false light brightens the people. Woe to the princes of the Church who think only of piling riches upon riches to protect their authority and dominate with pride.

"The Vicar of my Son will suffer a great deal because for a while the Church will yield to large persecution and will witness a frightful crisis. Spiritual faith having been forgotten, each individual will want to be on his own and be superior to people of same identity. They will abolish civil rights; all order and all justice would be trampled underfoot and only homicides, hate, jealousy, lies and dissension would be seen, without love for country or family.

"The Holy Father will suffer a great deal. I will be with him until the end and receive his sacrifice. The mischievous would attempt his life several times to do harm and shorten his days, but neither he nor his successor will see the triumph of God. All the civil governments will have one and the same plan, which will be to abolish and do away with every spiritual principle, making way for materialism and vice of all kinds.

"The earth will be struck by calamities of all kinds in addition to plague and famine which will be wide-spread. There will be a series of wars until the last war, which will then be fought by the ten Kings of the Antichrist, all of whom will have one and the same plan and will be the only rulers of the world. Before this comes to pass, there will be a kind of false peace in the world. People will think of nothing but amusement. The wicked will give themselves over to all kinds of sin. But the children faith will grow in their love for God and in all precious virtues. Blessed are the souls humbly guided by the Holy Spirit! I shall fight at their side until they reach a fullness of years.

"The Church will be in eclipse, the world will be in dismay. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth! There will be bloody wars and famines, plagues and infectious diseases. It will rain with a fearful hail of animals. There will be thunderstorms which will shake cities, earthquakes which will swallow up countries. Voices will be heard in the air. Men will beat their heads against walls, call for their death, and on another side death will be their torment. Blood will flow on all sides. Who will be the victor if God does not shorten the length of the test? All the blood, the tears and the prayers of the righteous: God will relent. Enoch and Eli will be put to death. Pagan Rome will disappear. The fire of Heaven will fall and consume three cities. All the universe will be struck with terror.

"The earth, which will have been in a continuous series of evolutions for three days, will open up its fiery bowels; and then water and fire will purge the earth and consume all the works of men's pride, and all will be renewed. God will be served and glorified."

3. Our Lady of Lourdes ~

The Immaculate Lady appeared on February 11, 1858 to Bernadette Soubirous, her sister Marie and a friend, Pancho. The children were gathering firewood when Bernadette heard sounds coming from the nearby grotto of Massabielle. Bernadette went to investigate, and found a rosebush moving as if it was being windblown (the air was calm). A young, beautiful Lady appeared from a golden cloud in the interior of the grotto and stood above the rosebush. She beckoned to Bernadette to approach, and they prayed together. Bernadette met Mary 18 times during the next 6 months, but she did not know who she was until the last visitation, when Mary said:

"Que soy era Immaculado Conception" (I am the Immaculate Conception).

Mary instructed Bernadette to dig a hole at a certain spot and to drink and bathe in it. The hole became a spring, and Mary promised that it would heal those who used its water. Thousands of cures have occurred among the millions of visitors to Lourdes since then.

Mary requested that a chapel be built in honor of her appearances there, but the local pastor refused to believe that the apparitions were genuine. He accused Bernadette of lying, and demanded that the apparition perform a miracle by making the rosebush bloom. The apparitions were determined to be genuine in 1862, and the site has become one of the major pilgrimage sites of Christians.

Saint Bernadette Soubirous (Sr. Marie-Bernarde, The Sleeping Saint of

Nevers) died April 16, 1879. Her body now lies incorrupt in the chapel of the convent of St.Gildard Sisters of Charity at Nevers. The Lady of Lourdes promised Bernadette in 1858:

I do not promise to make you happy in this world, but in the next".

In September 1988. Father Don Stefano Gobbi received the following messages by the Blessed Virgin Mary concerning a period of 10 years of tribulation:

"Today you are coming from every part of France to the foot of this rock upon which I appeared as the Immaculate Conception, to hold your great cenacle of prayer and fraternal sharing and to renew together the act of consecration to my Immaculate Heart.

“From here I bless my Movement; from here I bless each one of you; from here I bless the Church and all humanity. You have entered into my times. On this day, I am asking you to consecrate to me all the time that still separates you from the end of this century of yours.

“It is a period of ten years. These are ten very important years. These are ten decisive years. I am asking you to spend them with me because you are entering into the final period of the second Advent, which will lead you to the triumph of my Immaculate Heart in the glorious coming of my Son Jesus.

“In this period of ten years there will come to completion that fullness of time which was pointed out to you by me, beginning with La Salette all the way to my most recent and present apparitions.

“In this period of ten years there will come to its culmination that purification which, for a number of years now, you have been living through and therefore the sufferings will become greater for all.

“In this period of ten years there will come to completion the time of the great tribulation, which has been foretold to you in Holy Scripture, before the second coming of Jesus.

“In this period of ten years the mystery of iniquity, prepared for by the ever increasing spread of apostasy, will become manifest.

“In this period of ten years all the secrets which I have revealed to some of my children will come to pass and all the events which have been foretold to you by me will take place.

“Therefore I am asking you today to consecrate to me all this period of time, as though it were a more extended and continuous Marian Year. Open to me the doors of your hearts and let me work in you. Open to me the doors of your families, of your parishes, of your religious houses and let the immaculate light of my presence enter in.

“Multiply your cenacles of prayer and live in the greatest trust and filial abandonment to me, without allowing yourselves to be seized by vain curiosity to know what is awaiting you.

“May the water of divine mercy purify you of every sin and make of you new buds for the era of grace and of holiness which, in my Immaculate Heart, I am preparing for you each day.

“From this most venerated shrine of mine, I bless you all.”

4. St. John Bosco ~

"St. Giovanni Bosco (1815-1888), the patron of editors and homeless children, founded the religious order of the Salesians (Society of St. Francis de Sales) in 1859. Don Bosco, as he was better known, was devoted to serving homeless children. He was ordained in 1934. He was also devoted to the Virgin Mary ("The August Queen of Heaven"), who graced him with some prophecies. St. John, however, said:

"Do not call me a prophet until the things I have foretold have come to pass."

His predictions especially concern the Catholic Church and the Papacy, which will be forced to evacuate Rome when "Cossack horses will drink

from St. Peter's fountain." The following is his most famous prophecy:

"War comes from the south, peace from the north. French laws no longer recognize the Creator, but the Creator will make himself recognized and will visit her thrice with the rod of his wrath. In the first visit he breaks her pride by conquest, plundering ruined harvest and butchery of men and beasts.

"In the second visit the great prostitute of Babylon, which makes decent people sigh and call the Brothel of Europe, will be left without a leader and will be a victim of disorder.

"Paris! Paris! Instead of arming yourself in the name of the Lord, you fortify with Houses of Immorality. They will be destroyed by you yourself. Your idol, the Pantheon, will be burnt to ashes in order that this may come true: "violence, uttereth lies against me." Your enemies will reduce you to want, to hunger, to fear, and will make you the abomination of nations. Ah, woe to you, if you do not recognize the hand that strikes you! I want to punish immorality, the despising of, and the contempt for My Law, says the Lord.

"In the third visit you will fall into the hands of foreigners. Your enemies standing afar off will behold your palaces in flames. Your homes will become a heap of ruins with the blood of your heroes who are no more.

"But there will come a great warrior from the North carrying a banner and on the right hand that supports it is written: "The Irresistible Hand of the Lord." At that very moment there went out to meet him the Venerable Old Man of Lazio, holding aloft a brilliantly glowing torch. The banner then increased in size and turned from black to snow-white. In the middle of the banner, in letters of gold, there was written the name of Him who is able to do all things. The warrior with his men bowed and shook hands with the Venerable Old Man.

"Now Heaven's voice is addressed to the Shepherd of shepherds. You are now in conference with your advisors. The enemy of the good does not stand idle one moment. He studies and practices all his arts against you. He will sow discord among your consultants; he will raise up enemies amongst

my children. The powers of the world will belch forth fire, and they would that the words be suffocated in the throats of the custodians of my law. That will not happen, they will do no harm but to themselves. You must hurry. If you cannot untie the knots, cut them. If you find yourself hard pressed, do not give up but continue until the head of the hydra of error is cut off. This stroke will make the world and Hell beneath it tremble, but the world will be safe and all the good will rejoice. Keep your consultors always with you, even if only two. Wherever you go, continue and bring to an end the work entrusted to you. The days fly by, your years will reach the destined number; but the great Queen will ever be your help, as in times past, so in the future She will always be the exceeding great fortress of the Church.

"Ah, but you, Italy, land of blessings! Who has steeped you in desolation! Blame not your enemies, but rather your friends. Can you not hear your children asking for the bread of faith and finding only those who smash it to pieces? What shall I do? I shall strike the shepherds, I shall disperse the flock, until those sitting on the throne of Moses search for good pastures and the flock listens attentively and is fed.

"Of the flock and over the shepherds My hand will weigh heavy. Famine, pestilence, and war will be such that mothers will have to cry on account of the blood of their sons and of their martyrs dead in a hostile country.

"And to you, Rome, what will happen! Ungrateful Rome, effeminate Rome, proud Rome! You have reached such a height that you search no further. You admire nothing else in your Sovereign except luxury, forgetting that you and your glory stands upon Golgotha. Now he is old, defenseless, and despoiled; and yet at his word, the word of one who was in bondage, the whole world trembles.

"Rome! To you I will come four times.

"The first time, I shall strike your lands and the inhabitants thereof.

"The second time, I shall bring the massacre and the slaughter even to your very walls. And will you not yet open your eyes?

"I shall come a third time and I shall beat down to the ground your defenses and the defenders, and at the command of the Father, the reign of terror, of dreadful fear, and of desolation shall enter into your city.

'But My wise men have now fled and My law is even now trampled underfoot. Therefore I will make a fourth visit. Woe to you if My law shall still be considered as empty words. There will be deceit and falsehood among both the learned and the ignorant. Your blood and that of your children will wash away your stains upon God's law. War, pestilence and famine are the rods to scourge men's pride and wickedness. O wealthy men, where is your glory now, your estates, your palaces? They are the rubble on the highways and byways.

"And your priests, why have you not run to "cry between the vestibule and the Altar," begging God to end these scourges? Why have you not, with the shield of faith, gone upon the housetops, into the homes, along the highways and byways, into every accessible corner to carry the seed of My word? Know you that this is the terrible two-edged sword that cuts down My enemies and breaks the Anger of God and of men?

"These things must come one after another. They are inexorable.

"Things are happening too slowly.

"But the August Queen of Heaven is present.

"The power of the Lord is in His hands. He scatters His enemies as a cloud.

"The Venerable Old Man attires himself in all his ancient raiment.

"There will come a violent hurricane.

"Iniquity is consummated. Sin will have its end. And before two full moons of the month of flowers will have run their course, the rainbow of peace will rise above the earth.

"The Great Minister will see the bride of his King arrayed in festive

fashion.

"Throughout the world the sun will appear so luminous that the likes of which never has been seen since the tongues of fire descended on the Cenacle until this day, nor will such a sun ever be seen again until the very last of days.

"It was a dark night. Men could no longer tell which way to take in order to return to their homes. Suddenly there appeared in the heavens a very bright light that illuminated the steps of the travelers as though it was midday. At that moment there was seen a host of men and women, of young and old, of nuns, monks and priests with the Holy Father at the head. They were going out from the Vatican and were arranging themselves in line for a procession.

"And then there came a furious storm which clouded that light somewhat and made it appear that light and darkness were engaged in battle. In the meantime they arrived at a little square covered with dead and wounded, some of whom cried aloud and asked for help.

Very many were dropping out of the line of procession. After having walked for a time that would correspond to two hundred risings of the sun they realized that they were no longer in Rome. Struck with fear they all ran to the Holy Father to defend him personally and to attend to his wants. Instantly two angels were seen carrying a banner; they presented it to the Holy Father and said:

"Receive the banner of He Who fights and scatters the strongest armies of the world. Your enemies are dispersed. Your children with tears and sighs beg you to return."

Looking at the banner one could see written on one side, "Queen conceived without sin," and on the other side, "Help of Christians."

The Holy Father joyfully took the banner, but looking closely at the small number of those who remained with him, he became very sad. The two angels add:

"Go quickly and console your children. Write your brothers dispersed throughout the world that there must be a reform in the morals of men. That cannot be obtained except by distributing to the people the bread of the Divine Word. Catechize the children, preach the detaching of the heart from the things that are of the earth. The time has come," concluded the two angels, "when the poor shall evangelize the people. Vocations will come from among those working with the spade, the ax, the hammer to the end that they fulfill the words of David: God has raised up the poor from the land in order to place them on the thrones of the princes of His people."

Having heard that, the Holy Father began the march. The farther he went the greater did the procession behind increase. When finally he set foot in the Holy City, he wept bitter tears for the distress in which he found the people and the large number now missing. As he entered St. Peter's he intoned the "Te Deum" to which a choir of angels replied singing:

"Glory to God in the highest and on earth peace to men of good will."

With the end of the hymn there came an end to the thick darkness and the sun shone with a brightness all its own. The cities, the towns, and villages were thinly populated. The land had been leveled down as if by a hurricane, by a tempest, and a hailstorm. People went from one to another saying in tones of great emotion:

"There is a God in Israel."

"From the beginning of the exile until the singing of the 'Te Deum', the sun rose in the East two hundred times. The time that passed for the fulfilling of these things corresponds to four hundred risings of the sun."

The following prophecy (excerpted from a longer version) was given to St. Bosco by the Queen of Heaven:

"In the midst of this endless sea, two solid columns, a short distance apart, soar high into the sky. One is surmounted by a statue of the Immaculate Virgin, at whose feet a large inscription reads Auxilium Christianorum (Help of Christians). The other, far loftier and sturdier, supports a Host of proportionate size, and bears beneath is the inscription Salus credentium

(Salvation of believers).

"The flagship commander -- the Roman Pontiff -- standing at the helm, strains every muscle to steer his ship between the two columns, from whose summits hang many anchors and strong hooks linked to chains. The entire enemy fleet closes in to intercept and sink the flagship at all costs. They bombard it with everything they have: books and pamphlets, incendiary bombs, firearms, cannons. The battle rages ever more furious. Beaked prows ram the flagship again and again, but to no avail, as unscathed and undaunted, it keeps on its course. At times, a formidable ram splinters a gaping hole in its hull, but immediately, a breeze from the two columns instantly seals the gash.

"Meanwhile, enemy cannons blow up; firearms and beaks fall to pieces; ships crack up and sink to the bottom. In blind fury, the enemy takes to hand-to-hand combat, cursing and blaspheming. Suddenly the Pope falls, seriously wounded. He is instantly helped up, but struck a second time, dies. A shout of victory rises from the enemy, and wild rejoicing sweeps their ships. But no sooner is the Pope dead than another takes his place. The captains of the auxiliary ships elected him so quickly that the news of the Pope's death coincides with that of his successor's election. The enemy's self-assurance wanes.

"Breaking through all resistance, the new Pope steers his ship safely between the two columns; first, to the one surmounted by the Host, and then the other, topped by the statue of the Virgin. At this point, something unexpected happens. The enemy ships panic and disperse, colliding with and scuttling each other.

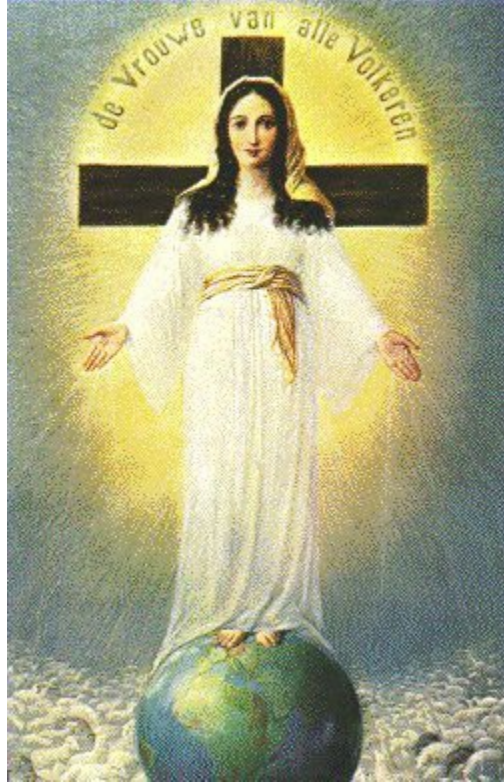
"Some auxiliary ships, which had gallantly fought alongside their flagship, are the first to tie up at the two columns. Many others, which had fearfully kept far away from the fight, stand still, cautiously waiting until; the wrecked enemy ships vanish under the waves. Then they too head for the two columns, tie up at the swinging hooks and ride safe and tranquil beside their flagship. A great calm now covers the sea."

St. John Bosco reiterated his prediction in 1862:

"There will be an Ecumenical Council in the next century, after which there will be chaos in the Church. Tranquility will not return until the Pope succeeds in anchoring the boat of Peter between the twin pillars of Eucharistic Devotion and Devotion to Our Lady. This will come about one year before the end of the century."

SOURCE

The Lady of All Nations



Amsterdam, Holland 1945 - 1959

Our Lady reportedly appeared and spoke by inner locution over several decades under the title of 'The Lady of All Nations' to a woman in Amsterdam name Ida Peerdeman. She had many messages of great importance for the future of the Church. She seemed to predict Vatican II and many of the specific issues addressed therein, more than ten years before the 'surprise' council was called. She affirmed that many areas of modernization in the Church were necessary so Rome could take advantage of the special opportunities given it in our day to evangelize using modern means. She warned of a grave danger to the Church in the late Twentieth Century: a resurgence of the modernist heresy. The Lady of All Nations predicted the 'final Marian dogma' proclaiming Our Lady 'Co-Redemptrix, Mediatrix, and Advocate,' which would sum up and explain Marian theology, and would 'crown' Our Lady. These apparitions are under investigation by the Church as of this writing. Cardinal Ratzinger reportedly has written the visionary that there are no theological barriers to the possible proclamation of the dogma. Some speculate it could be the proclamation of this dogma that will create the official schism in the Catholic Church, which is foretold by many visionaries to happen in the latter days."



The Story of Amsterdam

On August 13, 1905, Ida Peerdeman is born in Alkmaar, Holland, as the youngest of five children. At the little one's baptism in the parish church, St. Joseph, she is given the name Isje Johanna, but she will always be called just Ida. The first apparition of Mary as the Lady of All Nations took place in Amsterdam on March 25, 1945, the Feast of the Annunciation. Her coming was an event that occurred in all silence and simplicity, hidden from the eyes of the world. In that year the Annunciation coincided with Palm Sunday. World War II was still going on in the Netherlands, and Amsterdam was living through a horrible period in its history.



Ida and her sisters were sitting around ceramic heating oven, something similar to a pot belly stove, and talking about the war and the latest happenings. Fr. Frehe, Ida's confessor and friend, was in the city and came to visit. It is surely no coincidence that Our Mother began her revelations as the Lady of All Nations on the Feast of the Annunciation. It was on this day that Mary gave her consent to God and thereby made way for the salvation of mankind. In a sense she was repeating the act bringing through Her apparitions and messages the love and salvation of Her Lord and Master. Ida recounts that she saw a light in the corner of the adjoining room and she was drawn to it. Out of the light came the Lady. The Lady told Ida to repeat what She said after Her. Ida did so. The Lady spoke slowly. Fr. Frehe told Ida's sister to write down what Ida was saying and she did so. From 1945 until 1959, The Blessed Virgin Mary appeared to Ida Peerdeman, of Amsterdam, Netherlands fifty-six times. Our Lady requests the official recognition of her vocation as "Coredemptrix, Mediatrix and Advocate," promising that, "The Lady of All Nations will then give peace, true peace, to the world".

Through her various messages to Ida, Our Lady herself describes in detail how the image should look, what those details mean, and asks that an image be made of it. On the image, Our Lady describes: "I am standing on the globe and both of my feet are set upon it firmly. You also see my hands clearly, and my face, hair and veil. The rest is as in a haze. . . Now, I will explain to you why I come in this form. I stand as the Lady before the Cross - with head, hands, and feet as of a human being, with the body however, as of the Spirit, because the Son came through the will of the Father" (March 4, 1951). She continues to describe that the girdle she is wearing "represents the loin cloth of the Son" (April 15, 1951). The Devotion to the Lady of All Nations revolves around the following key elements: the Image, the Prayer, and the Spread of the Image and Prayer.

The Prayer of Amsterdam

On February 11, 1951, the prayer, which was prophesied six years before was finally given to Ida Peerdeman. Our Lady said: "Do pray in front of the cross:



**Lord Jesus Christ, Son of the Father, send now your Spirit over the earth.
Let the Holy Spirit live in the hearts of all nations.
That they may be preserved from degeneration, disaster and war.
May the Lady of All Nations, who once was Mary, be our Advocate.
Amen.**

"This prayer has been given for the conversion of the world. Let this prayer accompany whatever you do in your daily life. This prayer should be spread in the churches and through modern means of communication. I have taught you that simple prayer to the Father and the Son. See that it is made known throughout the world, among all the Nations. They all have a right to it. Make sure that the prayer, which briefly and yet so urgently asks for the sending of the True, Holy Spirit, is spread as quickly as possible. Let everyone say this short and simple prayer every day! This prayer is purposely kept short and simple, so that every person may manage to say it, even in this modern and speed-mad world. It has been given, so that the coming of the Spirit of Truth may be implored for the world. You do not know what great value and power this prayer boasts before God. Our Lady promises, "by means of this prayer and title, She =The Lady of All Nations = may save the world from a universal calamity".

A summary of the Apparitions of Amsterdam

In Amsterdam on 2 April 1951 The Lady of All Nations said: "The world is not saved by force, the world will be saved by the Spirit... See that my prayer is made known throughout the world, among all the Nations. They all have a right to it. I assure you that the world will change. Say my prayer, then, nations, that the Holy Spirit will really and truly come. Make sure that every year the nations will be assembled around this throne, before this picture. This is the great favour that Mary, Miriam or The Lady of All Nations is allowed to bestow on the world". Later in that same message she goes on to say: "In her name ask the father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, who will come now more fully than ever."



On November 15, 1951, she pronounced:

"The Lady of All Nations is here, standing before the Cross of her Son; her feet are placed in the very mist of the world, and the flock of Jesus Christ surrounds her. It is as Co-Redemptrix and Mediatrix that I come at these times. I was Co-Redemptrix from the moment of the Annunciation. This is the meaning: the mother has been constituted Co-Redemptrix by the will of the Father. Tell this to your theologians. Tell them likewise that this dogma will be the last in Marian history."

February 17, 1952: The Church and the Cross.

The Lady is there again. She comes very close to me, and says: "Listen carefully and tell the theologians and peoples of this world to interpret my message well and to seek to understand it. The Lord Jesus Christ came and brought the Church and the Cross as a gift from the Lord and Creator. The Church is, and will remain. The Lord and Creator desire gratitude from the creature. The Church is the community of peoples who shall adore and honour the Lord and Creator, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. All those who have been placed over the community shall see to it that the Church remains and expands."

March 20, 1953: The time has come.

I see the Lady of All Nations standing before me. She says: "Say that the time has now come. The time is here, the time in which the world shall know that I have come here as the Lady of All Nations. I want this to be made known to the world now. Tell this to the Pope's Sacrista. This is my message to him. You shall not fear anything. He shall read all the messages and pass them on to the Holy Father. Do not be afraid, child. You will get there. Have no fear. For I am the one bringing this message. The time has come." Now the Lady pauses for a long time and then says: "1953, that is the year of the Lady of All Nations."



May 10, 1953: Special message for the Pope.

The Lady is standing before me. She says: "I have come today to bring a special message. Ask the Holy Father to pray the prayer—which Mary as Coredemptrix, Mediatrix and Advocate, under the title 'The Lady of All Nations', has given to the world—and to lead the nations in praying it. Tell him: apostle of the Lord Jesus Christ, teach your peoples this simple yet profound prayer. It is Mary, the Lady of All Nations, who asks this of you. You are the shepherd of the Church of the Lord Jesus Christ. Tend your sheep. Know well, great threats are hanging over the Church, are hanging over the world. Now the moment has come for you to speak of Mary as Coredemptrix, Mediatrix and Advocate, under the title 'The Lady of All Nations'. Why is Mary asking this of you? Because she has been sent by her Lord and Creator so that, under this title and through this prayer, she may deliver the world from a great world catastrophe. You know that Mary wishes to come as the Lady of All Nations. She is now asking that the people may hear this title from you, the Holy Father."

May 31, 1955: " ...Satan is not banished yet".

"The Lady of All Nations" is now permitted to come in order to banish Satan. She comes to announce the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit will only now descend over this earth. But you should say my prayer, the one I gave to the world. Every day and every moment you should think of the prayer ' the Lady of All Nations ' gave to this world at this time.

In the 1970s, the Foundation of the Lady of All Peoples took possession of the land at Diepenbrockstraat at a price that was almost symbolic. A secretariat was established, and a chapel, barely visible, was built there with, to the left of the altar, the painting of the Lady of All Peoples. That is where Ida Peerdeman spent the last years of her life.



Her life was filled with moral sufferings. It was very difficult for her to share her experiences, in part because of adversaries and refusals, and also in part because of her own concern to always transmit everything as faithfully as possible. For years, she only wished to disappear, to remain unknown, absolutely not wanting a role in the forefront. How often did she not repeat: "It is not I; I am merely an instrument; these are simply Our Lady's messages." Finally, on May 31, 1996, Ida saw her most cherished desire fulfilled: His Excellency Most Reverend Bomers, Bishop of Haarlem, in collaboration with his auxiliary bishop, Bishop Punt, authorized public devotion of the Lady of All Peoples, leaving everyone completely free to believe in the messages to which he himself did not hesitate to bear witness. "Now I can die", Ida had said when she was informed of this news and she died the following June 17, at the age of ninety. At the last apparition, the Lady had said to her, "Adieu, see you in heaven." His Excellency Bishop Bomers presided over her funeral held in the Chapel of the Lady of All Peoples.

As a result of the apparitions and visions, Ida worked very hard to propagate the Prayer, the Image, and Devotions to the Lady of All Nations. She died on June 17, 1996 (almost 91 years old), less than two months after the Bishops of the Diocese of Haarlem-Amsterdam officially authorized public veneration of the Mother of God under the title "Lady of All Nations and gave a "nihil obstat" on the messages received by Ida from Our Lady.

On 31 May 2002 Bishop Jozef Marianus Punt of Haarlem, having concluded a period of investigation, declared the apparitions accorded Ida Peerdeman, in which the Blessed Virgin Mary asked to be known as Our Lady of All Nations, to be "of a supernatural origin":

**Declaration by his Excellency
Bishop Joseph Maria Punt
Bishop Of Haarlem, In Holland**



His Exc. Bishop Joseph Maria Punt
and his predecessor His Exc. Bishop Henrik Bomers

As Pope John Paul II asked us to say the Rosary on October 16, 2002, so too did The Lady of All Nations remind us to "persevere" in saying it. The Rosary is considered the spiritual weapon of defense providing graces of protection for our souls, our family, our nation and for all those for whom we pray.

The original text of all 56 apparitions to Ida Peerdeman can be found in the Book "The Messages of The Lady of All Nations", offered by Queenship Publishing Company. They can be reached at 1-800- 647-9882.

For the official website of the Lady of all Nations, please see: <http://www.de-vrouwe.net>

OTHER MESSAGES

Messages of Our Lady in Akita, Japan **Serious Messages for the world, like at Fatima**

In 1973, the Blessed Virgin Mary gave Sister Agnes Katsuko Sasagawa in Akita, Japan, three Messages through a statue of Mary. Bathed in a brilliant light, the statue became alive and spoke with a voice of indescribable beauty. Her Guardian Angel also appeared and taught her to pray.

The wooden statue, about 3 feet high, had been carved by an artist on the request of the Sisters of the Institute of the Handmaids of the Eucharist, founded by the local Bishop, Most Rev. John Shojiro Ito, of the Diocese of Niigata. This statue, from which the voice came, wept 101 times over a course of several years, from January 4, 1975, to September 15, 1981, the Feast of Our Lady of Seven Sorrows. It also perspired abundantly, and the perspiration sent out a sweet perfume. Its right palm bled from a wound that had the form of a cross.



Hundreds of people witnessed many of these events. Scientific analysis of blood and tears from the statue, provided by Professor Sagisaka of the faculty of Legal Medicine of the University of Akita, confirmed that the blood, tears, and perspiration were real human tears, sweat, and blood. They came from three blood groups: O, B, and AB.

Sister Agnes also has the stigmata on the right palm. A Korean woman with terminal brain cancer received immediate healing while praying before the statute in 1981. The miracle was confirmed by Dr. Tong-Woo-Kim of the St. Paul Hospital in Seoul and Fr. Theisen, President of the Ecclesiastical Tribunal of the Archdiocese of Seoul. The second miracle was the complete cure of the total deafness of Sister Agnes.

Miraculous events

The events began on June 12-14, 1973. During these days, Sister Agnes saw a brilliant light coming from the tabernacle. On Thursday, June 28, eve of the Feast of the Sacred Heart, Sister Agnes again saw a blinding light from the Blessed Sacrament, rays of light, and a multitude of angels surrounding the altar in adoration before the Host.

In the evening, another mysterious event occurred. While praying in the chapel, Sister Agnes felt as though something pierced the palm of her left hand. There, in the center of her palm, were two red scratches in the form of a cross. As days went by, the pain became increasingly intense.

This phenomenon recurs every week, and Bishop Ito himself witnesses it: on Thursday evening, the wound is still dried out, but it begins to swell up, and scratches form on the skin. On Friday morning, blood flows and impregnates the bandages of gauze. On Saturday morning, the wound stops bleeding and becomes dry again. This phenomenon lasted the whole month of July.

On July 6, the Guardian Angel appeared to Sister Agnes, and said: "Do not fear. I am the one who is with you and watches over you. Do not fear. Pray with fervor not only because of your sins, but in reparation for those of all men. The world today wounds the Most Sacred Heart of Our Lord by its ingratiitudes and injuries. The wounds of Mary are much deeper and sorrowful than yours. Let us go and pray together in the chapel."

Messages of Mary

In the chapel, the statue of the Virgin Mary came to life, and a voice of indescribable beauty struck her totally-deaf ears. This was to be the first Message of Mary:

"My daughter, My novice, you have obeyed Me well in abandoning all to follow Me. Is the infirmity of your ears painful? Your deafness will be healed, be sure. Be patient. It is the last trial. Does the wound of your hand cause you to suffer? Pray in reparation for the sins of men. Each person in this community is My irreplaceable daughter. Do you say well the prayer of the Handmaids of the Eucharist? Then, let us pray it together:

"Most Sacred Heart of Jesus, truly present in the Holy Eucharist, I consecrate my body and soul to be entirely one with Your Heart, being sacrificed at every instant on all the altars of the world and giving praise to the Father, pleading for the coming of His Kingdom. Please receive this humble offering of myself. Use me as You will for the glory of the Father and the salvation of souls.

"Most Holy Mother of God. Never let me be separated from Your Divine Son. Please defend and protect me as Your special child. Amen."

As her Guardian Angel had told her, a cross-shaped wound, similar to that of Sister Agnes, appeared in the right hand of the statue of the Blessed Virgin, and blood started to flow.

On August 3, 1973, the First Friday of the month, Sister Agnes received the second Message from Mary:

"My daughter, My novice, do you love the Lord? If you love the Lord, listen to what I have to say to you. It is very important. You

will convey it to your superior.

“Many men in this world afflict the Lord. I desire souls to console Him to soften the anger of the Heavenly Father. I wish, with My Son, for souls who will repair, by their suffering and their poverty, for the sinners and ingrates.

“In order that the world might know His anger, the Heavenly Father is preparing to inflict a great chastisement on all mankind. With My Son, I have intervened so many times to appease the wrath of the Father. I have prevented the coming of calamities by offering Him the sufferings of the Son on the Cross, His Precious Blood, and beloved souls who console Him and form a cohort of victim souls.

“Prayer, penance, and courageous sacrifices can soften the Father's anger. I desire this also from your community, that it love poverty, that it sanctify itself and pray in reparation for the ingratitude and outrages of so many men. Recite the prayer of the Handmaids of the Eucharist with awareness of its meaning; put it into practice: offer (whatever God may send) in reparation for sins. Let each one endeavour, according to her capacity and position, to offer herself entirely to the Lord.

“Even in a secular institute, prayer is necessary. Already souls who wish to pray are on the way to being gathered. Without attaching too much attention to the form, be faithful and fervent in prayer to console the Master.”

It was on Saturday, October 13, the anniversary day of the last Apparition of the Virgin Mary to the three children of Fatima, that Mary gave to Sister Agnes Her third Message, the most important and serious one:

“If men do not repent and better themselves, the Father will inflict a terrible punishment on all humanity. It will be a punishment greater than the deluge, such as one will never have seen before. Fire will fall from the sky and will wipe out a great part of humanity, the good as well as the bad, sparing neither priests nor faithful. The survivors will find themselves so desolate that they will envy the dead. The only arms which will remain for you will be the Rosary and the Sign left by My Son. Each day recite the prayers of the Rosary. With the Rosary, pray for the Pope, the Bishops and the priests.

“The work of the devil will infiltrate even into the Church in such a way that one will see Cardinals opposing Cardinals, Bishops against other Bishops. The priests who venerate Me will be scorned and opposed by their confreres (other priests). Churches and altars will

be sacked. The Church will be full of those who accept compromises, and the demon will press many priests and consecrated souls to leave the service of the Lord.

“The demon will be especially implacable against the souls consecrated to God. The thought of the loss of so many souls is the cause of My sadness. If sins increase in number and gravity, there will no longer be pardon for them.

“...Pray very much the prayers of the Rosary. I alone am able to still save you from the calamities which approach. Those who place their confidence in Me will be saved.”

The last Sunday of May, 1982, during the Benediction of the Blessed Sacrament, Sister Agnes was completely cured from her deafness.

Approval of the local Bishop

After having himself been an eyewitness of the events, and having carefully investigated them for years, Most Rev. John Shojiro Ito, Bishop of Niigata (the diocese Akita belongs to) declared the events of Akita, Japan, to be of supernatural origin, and authorized throughout the entire diocese the veneration of the Holy Mother of Akita, in a long message which he ordered to be read in every parish of his diocese on Easter Sunday, April 22, 1984.. He said: “The Message of Akita is the Message of Fatima.”

Approval of Rome

Bishop Ito went to Rome a third time in June of 1988 to seek the opinion of the Holy See. “I was worried because of the seriousness of the Message,” he said. Joseph Cardinal Ratzinger, the Prefect of the Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, reassured Bishop Ito that he had acted properly, and gave definitive judgement on the Akita events and Messages as reliable and worthy of belief.

This article was published in the October-November-December, 2005 issue of “Michael”.

SOURCE <http://www.michaeljournal.org/akita.htm>

To avoid a horrible war

Conversion, prayer, penance, fasting

Messages of Our Lady of Sorrows in Kibeho, Rwanda

These Apparitions have been officially recognized by the Church in 2001

In Kibeho, Our Lady had precited, in 1984, the horrible war of 1994

français 



**O Holy Mary, You alone have found
Infinite Wisdom in the Word Incarnate**

by Thérèse Tardif

I am writing these lines on September 15, 2001, the feast of Our lady of Sorrows. I am deeply moved to write this article on the Apparitions of Kibeho today. Since last June, when these Apparitions were officially recognized by the Church, I had the intention of informing the readers of "Michael" about them. It is only today that I got together all of the documents that allow me to write about them in detail. Our Lady probably wanted to impregnate us with the spirit of the feast of Her Sorrows, so that Her Message would be better understood. She also wanted that the sad events that took place in the United States make us understand better the reason for Her tears, so that we may be more attentive and obedient to Her requests. May this article help to convert a multitude of souls, for the

consolation of the "Mother of the Word", our Holy Mother of Sorrows. This is our wish!

The "Michael" Journal first reported about the Apparitions of Our Lady in Kibeho in Rwanda, Africa, in its January-February, 1988 issue. These Apparitions have just been officially recognized by the Church. The news was reported in the July 11, 2001 issue of the Vatican weekly *L'Osservatore Romano*. The Apparitions of the Mother of the Word began in November, 1981, and took place until 1989. These Messages of Our Lady in Kibeho concern the whole world.

Declaration of the Bishop of Gikongoro (excerpts)

On July 2, 2001, the Holy See released the declaration of Bishop Augustin Misago of Gikongoro, on the Apparitions that took place in 1982-83 in Kibeho. Here are some excerpts:

"Two study commissions, one of doctors and one of theologians, were immediately set up by the local Bishop; they have been at work since April 1982... The advanced state of the study commissions' work now offers sufficient elements to allow competent ecclesiastical authorities to pronounce definitively on this question.

"As a result, Bishop Augustin Misago of Gikongoro, who represents this authority, has published his declaration concerning the definitive judgement on the Apparitions of Kibeho, Rwanda. This important event in the history of the Diocese of Gikongoro, as in the life of the Church in Rwanda, took place on 29 June 2001, on the solemnity of Sts. Peter and Paul, during a solemn Mass concelebrated in the cathedral of Gikongoro. All the Catholic bishops of Rwanda, with the Apostolic Nuncio of Kigali, were present...

"The Bishop declared: Yes, the Virgin Mary appeared at Kibeho on November 28, 1981, and in the months that followed. There are more reasons to believe in the Apparitions than to deny them... The Apparitions of Kibeho are now officially recognized... The name given to the Marian sanctuary at Kibeho is **"Shrine of Our Lady of Sorrows"**.

"That Kibeho become a place of pilgrimage and of encounter for all who seek Christ and who come there to pray, a fundamental centre of conversion, of reparation for the sins of the world and of reconciliation, a point of meeting for all who were dispersed, as for those who aspire to the values of compassion and fraternity without borders, a fundamental centre that recalls the Gospel of the Cross.

"This Declaration makes it possible to respond to the expectations of the People of God and to bring new enthusiasm to the public devotion

recognized already for 13 years". (*Taken from "L'Osservatore Romano", weekly edition in English, July 11, 2001, page 8.*)

In 1988, without officially approving of the Apparitions, Bishop Jean Baptiste Gahamanyi, of the Diocese of Butare, of which Kibeho was a part at that time, authorized public devotion at the site of the Apparitions. Today, Kibeho is part of the Diocese of Gikongoro, led by Bishop Augustin Misago.

Rwanda in 1980

Vandalism was rampant all over the country from 1980 to 1981. Almost all of the statues of the Virgin Mary that were at the entrance of villages were mutilated, destroyed, or stolen. This was a sad time when Mary was almost forgotten, and barely prayed to. Even several priests did not pray the Rosary any more, influenced by the propaganda of false theologians who would like to make us believe that this devotion is out of date. Catholics are humiliated; the clergy begins to give up.

It is in this time of discouragement that Mary chose to visit Rwanda. From 1981 to 1989, this country heard of the Virgin Mary as never before. Kibeho is located in the south of the country, the poorest area of Rwanda. The presence, in this place, of two dynamic priests made the population fervent.

The school of the Apparitions

At the start of the new school year in 1981, there were 120 students, divided into three classes. Three nuns are directing the school. The other teachers – one woman and five men – are lay people. They are all Rwandans. Two are Protestant, the others are Catholic. The majority of the students are Catholic, but there are also 17 Protestant and 2 Moslem students. Morals are far from being exemplary.

The first Apparition



Alphonsine Mumureke, happy to see the Mother of the Saviour

Alphonsine Mumureke, the first seer of Kibeho, is 17 years old, and is in her first year at the secondary school of Kibeho. She is very pious, and has always shown a great love for the Blessed Virgin. She also likes to attend Holy Mass. Here is how she relates the first Apparition:

“It took place on Saturday, November 28, 1981, at 12:35 p.m. I was in the dining room of the school, serving my classmates. All of a sudden, I heard a voice calling me.”

Mary: ***“My daughter.”***

Alphonsine: ***“Here I am.”***

“I went to the corridor, and saw a very beautiful woman. I knelt down, made the Sign of the Cross, and asked: **‘Who are you?’**”

Mary: ***“Ndi Nyina Wa Jambo (in the local language, ‘I am the Mother of the Word’). In the religion, what do you prefer?”***

Alphonsine: ***“I love God and His Mother, who gave us the Child who redeemed us.”***

Mary: ***“If it is so, I have come to calm you, because I have heard your prayers. I would like your friends to have Faith, because they do not believe strongly enough.”***

Alphonsine: ***“Mother of the Saviour, if it is really You who has come to tell us that here, in this school, we have little Faith, You do love us. I am really filled with joy that You appear to me.”***

Alphonsine relates: “The Virgin was not white as She is usually seen in holy pictures. I could not determine the color of Her skin, but She was of

incomparable beauty. She was barefoot and had a seamless white dress, and also a white veil on Her head. Her hands were clasped together on Her breast, and Her fingers pointed to the sky. Later, I was told that I was in the dining room. My classmates told me that I was speaking in several languages: French, English, Kinyarwanda, etc.

“When the Blessed Virgin was about to leave, I said three ‘Hail Marys’ and the prayer, ‘Come, Holy Spirit’. When She left, I saw Her rise to Heaven like Jesus.”

At the end of the Apparition, the seer remained motionless for a quarter of an hour, as if she was paralyzed, and all the efforts to get her out of ecstasy were in vain. Neither the teachers nor the nuns gave credence to what Alphonsine said. They rather spoke of illness instead of apparitions.

The phenomenon took place again the next day, on November 29. In December, the Apparitions took place almost every Saturday. Excited by their curiosity, the students and the teachers test the reality of the ecstasies. They burn Alphonsine with a match, or prick her with a pin, but the seer has no reactions.

Alphonsine suffered a lot during this period of subtle persecution. They mocked her: “*Here comes the seer!*” During the May 8, 1982 Apparition, Alphonsine complained to the Virgin Mary: “*People say that we are crazy.*” This day, her mother was present for the first time.

Many signs are given by Heaven to bring the students and the teachers to believe in the authenticity of the Apparitions.

The students who had rosaries brought them to have them blessed by the Blessed Virgin. They were all mixed up together, so it was impossible for Alphonsine to know their owners. Alphonsine took the rosaries and offered them to the Blessed Virgin. Some rosaries became too heavy, and the seer could not lift them and ask for the blessing. One then noticed that the heavy Rosary in question belonged to a student who did not believe in the authenticity of the Apparitions, and who criticized them.

There was also, in the dormitory, the Apparition of a star and of sparkling lights that all could see.

If the first Apparition took place in the dining room, during the day, the following Apparitions took place in the evening, in the dormitory, in the room of the seer. The Virgin Mary often told the seer about the date of Her next Apparition.

In Rwanda, news goes fast. People rush up to be present at the time of the Apparitions. Upon the request of the Bishop, the seer spoke about it to the Director of the school. The next meetings will take place outdoors, in the

schoolyard. Some Apparitions will continue to take place in the dormitory – private Apparitions that concern only the seer and the students.



**Anathalie presents rosaries
to be blessed by Mary.**

Mary will progressively make Herself known to the students, and win them over. She gives advice, encourages, makes remarks to bring them on the right path. She is really the Mother who, in Her motherly love, educates Her children. Our Lady really became the Queen of this school. She should be the Queen of all schools!

One knows that the present situation in schools worldwide is awful, because God has been chased out, because His law is no longer taught. It is even forbidden to pray to Him in schools! Every morning, when we go to Mass, our heart breaks when we see school buses arriving to school, loaded with children. Poor little ones, who are taught that God does not exist! Mary came to Kibeho in a school, to set the example to the whole world, and to show how students can be transformed when God's law is taught in schools.

Because of the strong opposition that the first Apparitions had caused, some teachers and students had said: *"We will believe in the coming in our school of Mary, the Mother of God, only if She appears to others besides Alphonsine."* The seer replied to them: *"Pray yourselves to obtain this favor."*

Two other seers

On January 12, 1982, Our Lady grants the prayers of the students, and

also appears to a young girl, Anathalie Mukamazimpaka, and will appear to her until December 3, 1983.



Marie Claire Mukangango presents the Rosary of Seven Sorrows. She was killed during the war in 1994.

And on March 2, 1982, to the surprise of all, Our Lady appears to Marie Claire Mukangango. It is like a bomb in the school, for Marie Claire was one of those who had showed her unbelief the most. Her Christian life was nothing special, and was even far from being exemplary! She called Alphonsine "a fool". And now, it is her turn to be seized by a mysterious power. The Virgin Mary chose her to spread Her message, and from now on, Marie Claire keeps saying: ***"One must meditate on the Passion of Jesus, and on the deep sorrows of His Mother. One must recite the Rosary every day, and also the Rosary of the Seven Sorrows of Mary, to obtain the favour of repentance."*** Marie Claire will have Apparitions until September 15, 1982.

The blessing of water

In January and February, 1982, diabolical phenomena take place in the dormitory. To cast away these unknown forces, the nuns use Lourdes' water, which has a soothing effect, but soon there is no more water left. So Anathalie is asked to have some water blessed by the Virgin Mary during the Apparitions. This was on March 2, 1982. Thus started, at Kibeho, the habit of having water blessed by the Virgin Mary before the Apparition.

There are now three seers at Kibeho, all from the college. The three of them are now recognized by the Church: Alphonsine, Anathalie, and Marie Claire.

Other Apparition sites

The Apparitions of Mary, that followed the first one to Alphonsine, take place in the dormitory until January 16, 1982, and from that date, either in

the schoolyard, for public Apparitions, or in the dormitory of the students, or in a place converted into a chapel. It is there that the students come to pray in the evening, and it will be the moment favored by the Blessed Virgin to visit one of the seers of the school. The students are present during the Apparition, and often the talks with the Virgin are about school life. These Apparitions are considered private, and the public is not allowed.

However, all can attend the Apparitions in the schoolyard. There is a conversation between the seer and the Apparition. All can hear and record the words of the seer, but they obviously cannot hear the words of the Virgin Mary. Very soon, the crowds become larger, especially in May, 1982, the month dedicated to Mary.

A podium and powerful speakers are installed to allow journalists and the members of the medical and theological commission to circulate freely, and above all, to allow the population to hear the dialogue of the seers. On August 15, 1982, there were 20,000 people.

Towards the end of an Apparition, the Blessed Virgin asks the seers to bless the crowd. The seers are in ecstasy; they do not see the crowd, but a garden of flowers, some fresh, and others faded. Our Lady asks the seers to water the flowers, and explains that the fresh flowers represent people whose hearts are turned to God, whereas the faded flowers represent those whose hearts are turned to earthly things, especially to money.

Mystical journeys

There are also the mystical journeys. Alphonsine experienced this phenomenon on March 20 and 21, 1982. She informs the Sister directress and her classmates in advance: *"I will look dead, but don't be afraid; don't bury me!"* The journey lasts eighteen hours. Priests, nurses, religious, the medical assistant of the Red Cross, all can see Alphonsine plunged into a deep sleep, her body straight and very heavy. They cannot lift her nor separate her hands that are joined. During this journey, the Blessed Virgin shows her **Heaven, Purgatory, and Hell.**

Another impressive phenomenon that took place in Kibeho was the fasts and the silences requested by Jesus or Mary. This was also checked by the commission of inquiry. These fasts could last up to fourteen days, without harming the health of the seers.

She prays and sings

During one Apparition, Alphonsine is cured of a severe quinsy and of a loss of voice, and also of an eye disease. During the Apparition on October 2, she fell seven times, but even when she lays on the ground, she continues to pray and to sing. **She asks for the grace to detest sin, the strength**

not to be carried away by the desires of the flesh. She sings: "Queen of Heaven and earth." Then, as an invocation, she repeats: "Let us help Him to save the world..." In her prayers, Alphonsine often asks for vocations to the priesthood and the religious life. She does not forget the youth. She prays for peace because, she says, **"there are dissensions, troubles, hatred all over the world."** Finally, she prays for Bishops of Rwanda, the heads of States, and for the whole world.

Two sanctuaries

On August 5, 1982, the Virgin Mary said to Anathalie:

"I speak to you, but you do not hear Me. I want to lift you, but you remain down. I call you, but you turn a deaf ear. When will you do what I ask of you? You remain indifferent to all My appeals. When will you understand? When will you take interest in what I want to say to you? I give you signs, but you remain incredulous. How long will you turn a dead ear to My appeals?"

This long complaint of the Blessed Virgin follows Her request to build two sanctuaries on the place of the Apparitions. Anathalie had told the authorities, but nothing had been done yet. However, the local Bishop and the parish priest were already convinced about the reality of the Apparitions, but they had to go through the usual inquiries.

Repentance



**The crowd in the schoolyard
during the Apparitions**

Here is the dialogue that took place between Marie Claire and Mary on April 2, 1982:

Mary: **"Do repent! Do repent! Do repent!"**

Marie Claire: **"But I do!"**

Mary: **"When I tell you this, I do not speak to you alone, but I speak**

also to all the others. Men of our times have emptied each thing of its true meaning: he who commits a fault does not recognize that he did wrong."

Marie Claire: **"We are weak, without strength. Give us the strength to recognize our faults and to ask forgiveness for them."**

Our Lady recommends to us to say the Rosary of the Seven Sorrows, to obtain the contrition of our sins.

On May 31, 1982, Our Lady said to Marie Claire:

"What I ask of you is repentance. If you recite this chaplet, while meditating on it, you will then have the strength to repent. Today, many people do not know any more how to ask forgiveness. They nail again the Son of God on the Cross. So I wanted to come and recall it to you, especially here in Rwanda, for here I have still found humble people, who are not attached to wealth nor money".

Our Lady asked us to recite this chaplet every day if we can, but especially on the following days: Friday, the day that recalls the crucifixion of Jesus; Tuesday, in memory of the first Apparition to Marie Claire on Tuesday, March 2, 1982; on September 14, the feast of the Holy Cross; and on September 15, the feast of Our Lady of Seven Sorrows.

A Message for statesmen

Here are excerpts from a Message of our Heavenly Mother to the seer Alphonsine during Her last Apparition on November 28, 1989. It was published in the May-June, 1990 issue of "Michael":

"I speak to you who hold power, and who represent the nation: save the people, instead of being their torturers. Don't rob the people; share with others. Be careful not to persecute, to muzzle those who want to denounce your errors. I say it to you, I repeat it, whatever you do, even though you try everything to harm somebody because he loves his fellow men, defends human rights, fights for the respect of the life of others, and for the truth and all that is good, and even because he fights so that God may be loved and respected, whatever you do, you can do nothing against him."

The Virgin also said to Alphonsine: **"I love you very much. If I came, it is because you needed it."**

Extraordinary phenomena

The pilgrims in Kibeho witnessed several extraordinary phenomena: the dance of the sun from left to right and up and down, for tens of minutes; the disappearance of the sun, replaced by a greenish moon; a dance of the

stars; luminous crosses in the sky.

But the greatest miracle in Kibeho was this wave of conversions and prayers that resulted from the Apparitions. The Virgin Mary especially called Her consecrated ones and the youth, these poor young people of our times who go to schools, that are not only without God, but against God!

Bishop Jean Baptiste Gahamanyi

Bishop Jean Baptiste Gahamanyi, who was in charge of the Diocese of Butare at the time of the Apparitions, was interviewed by the French Catholic periodical "Chretiens Magazine" (Jan. 15, 1998 issue). He said:

"At the beginning of January, 1982, I invited Alphonsine to:

- Ask the Virgin Her name, and for whom Her Message was intended - for Kibeho, for Rwanda, for Africa, for the whole world;
- Express clearly Her Message;
- Appear not too late, and in a place large enough to gather many people.

"For the next Apparition, Our Lady appeared in the schoolyard, but not far from the original place of the Apparitions, and this Apparition took place at 3 p.m.

"The Virgin Mary said that the purpose of Her coming was to communicate a message of conversion (through a life of prayer and confession, a life renewed by the Word of God, and by works of charity and justice).

"She had also stated Her name, 'the Mother of the Word', so that one will not mistake Her for another mother: the child to whom She gave birth is God.

"She insisted on the same message of rejection of sin, and recommended the practice of unceasing prayer that keeps us in communion with the Holy Trinity. This is how the devotion to the Seven Sorrows of the Virgin Mary was discovered.

"I have absolutely no doubt that something supernatural took place in Kibeho. The message is true; people must feel concerned."

A vision of the war later in 1994

During his 1990 visit to Rwanda, John Paul II exhorted the faithful to turn to the Virgin as a simple and sure guide, and to pray for greater commitment against local divisions, both political and ethnic.

One of the key reasons that brought the competent ecclesiastical authorities to recognize the Apparition of Kibeho as authentic was the

anticipated vision of the Rwanda genocide that occurred 12 years later, in 1994. On August 19, 1982, the seers saw **"a river of blood, people who were killing each other, abandoned corpses with no one to bury them, a tree all in flames, bodies without their heads."** This prophecy seemed at first incredible, but about a decade later, in the spring of 1994, a horrifying civil war erupted in Rwanda, and, in just three months, an estimated 500,000 to one million were killed, many beheaded by machetes and dumped into the Kagea River ("river of blood").

The Blessed Virgin had warned us at Kibeho that sexual promiscuity would lead to disaster. That was before the world knew about AIDS, but by 1994, Africa has seventy percent of the world's AIDS cases – and entire villages were turned into ghost towns! So far, 25 million Africans have contracted AIDS.

But the warnings of the Blessed Virgin Mary were not just for Africa. "When I tell you this, I am not addressing myself strictly to you, child, but I am making this appeal to the world," the Virgin told the seer Marie-Clare Mukangango – who was later killed in the war. She said the Virgin described the world as in revolt against God, the world "is on the edge of catastrophe."

To avoid war and chastisements, the Mother of the Word invited the young seers and the whole world to pray, to fast, and to make penance.

Following the terrible events that took place in the United States, and that are foreshadowing a bloodier and more devastating war, we ask our readers to put into practice the request of Pope John Paul: Pray to avoid war!

And, above all, let us heed the requests of Our Lady: let us convert by going to confession, by confessing our sins with deep sorrow; let us go to Mass every Sunday; let us pray the Rosary by meditating on the mysteries that recall the main events of the life of Our Redeemer, Jesus Christ, related in the Gospel; let us recite the Rosary of the Seven Sorrows that reminds us that Mary took a close part in our Redemption, that She suffered along with Her Son Jesus to save us.

Thérèse Tardif

This article was published in the Oct.-Nov.-December, 2001 issue of "Michael".

SOURCE: <http://www.michaeljournal.org/kibeho.htm>



The Ave Maria Experience: Mother of the Light

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0JlqAf0iviE>

Amos 3:7 For the Lord God doth nothing without revealing his secret to his servants the prophets.



Jesus to Mrs. Lueken, Bayside NY: **"You will all come to me in belief, and protect yourselves with the rays from My Most Merciful Heart."** 730421

The unholy ray

Our Lady: "Guard your children from the unholy ray. Keep the monuments [statues] in your home. Keep the Rosary about your neck. These were not given for decoration. We cannot bear the blasphemies against Us much longer." 710805

"You will guard your children. You will protect them from the unholy ray. You will see that they have about their neck the armor We have given you. Without them, they cannot withstand the unholy ray." 710805

"There is an accelerating web of evil that is extending itself into the lives of every man, woman, and child now upon your earth. In the past, My children, I gave you one message of great importance: to guard your children from the unholy ray. (*Our Lady spells it out: R - A - Y.*) The forces of 666 have set upon your country a diabolical plan to reduce and debilitate the bodies of your children. My children, you cannot in your human nature understand fully the workings of the supernatural about you. Man, in his arrogance, is ever searching but never coming to the truth. And what is the truth, My children? The truth is my Son " 761224

Jesus: "Before I come as the ' Just ' Judge, I am coming first as the King of Mercy."

DIVINE MERCY

Sister Faustina - Canonized on April 30, 2000

Disclaimer

Google Language Tools: <http://translate.google.com/translate?hl=en&sl=en&tl=fr&u=ladyofroses.org>

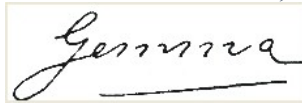
Search this site:

Google - ex.: <http://ladyofroses.org> Eucharist

A Young Martyr of the Blessed Sacrament

Saint Gemma Galgani :

"If I saw the gates of Hell open and I stood on the brink of the abyss, I should not despair, I should not lose hope of Mercy, because I should Trust in You, my God."



<http://www.ladyofroses.org/true.htm>

New Fatima movie:

<http://www.the13thday.com/the-film/trailers/>

08.30.13 Tel Aviv: Dozens call on Russia to stop supporting Assad

<http://www.ynetnews.com/articles/0,7340,L-4424224,00.html>

Our Lady: "Consecrate Russia, not world" (see below)

Syria Sana news website: http://sana.sy/index_eng.html

Veronica: "Now Our Lady is pointing over to Her right side, our left side, and there's another map. And I see Israel, and countries about it; they're all aflame. And the way it's circular, it looks like part of the flames that I saw coming out from within the ball before.

Our Lady: "Wars, My children, are a punishment for man's sins. The wars shall increase, and the carnage shall increase, and those who are living will often envy the dead, so great will be the suffering of mankind. All of this suffering, My children, mankind has brought upon himself. When he left the Eternal Father he turned to

satan, and this is his reward." 840630

Obama's Decision On Syria

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fPMcV1K2Rqs>

08/31/2013 **Officials: White House believes Congress will support Syria military strike**
<http://www.jpost.com/Breaking-News/Officials-White-House-believes-Congress-will-support-Syria-military-strike-324880>

Aug 31, 2013 **What are the consequences if US strikes on Syria alone?**
<http://video.foxnews.com/v/2640666745001/what-are-the-consequences-if-us-strikes-on-syria-alone/?intcmp=obnetwork>

Syria: Attacking us would ignite the Mid East in flames
August 24, 2013 **Syrian Information Minister Omran al-Zoubi threatened Saturday night that that if the US attacked his country**
"A mass of flames will ignite the Middle East."
" <http://www.debka.com/newsupdate/5453/>

*** "...It is the uniting of the forces to destroy the United States!" ***
Veronica again saw the Eagle. The Demons had made a straight path up from Hell. They are trying to push the Eagle from behind. They are trying to push the Eagle over the edge. I see a Power, England, but I cannot fully understand the involvement with Satan. They pretend to be friends. They are to be watched. It is a conspiracy. It is the uniting of the forces to destroy the United States!" 701224

Our Lady: "You will watch as the disagreements confuse your country - yes, the disagreements with Russia, Red China, England, and many others. You will learn that to turn to human endeavor it is wasted, for your country is in a condition that can only be brought back to normalcy by turning to Us." 710805

3:08 PM EDT, Fri August 30, 2013
Obama: No boots on ground in Syria
<http://www.cnn.com/>

August 30, 2013 **Washington's threats to attack Syria unacceptable – Russia**
<http://rt.com/news/russia-us-syria-intelligence-236/>

*** **All-Out War? Iran vows 'immediate destruction' of Israel if Syria attacked** ***
http://www.liveleak.com/view?i=432_1377932062

United Nations

The United Nations Charter was written by three communists
<http://ladyofroses.org/goodcounsel.htm#know>

&

Russia, UN, One World Government
<http://ladyofroses.org/war.htm#United>

Syria is the Domino That Could Spark World War III and More

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UB_23xvTdvU#t=10

Leaders' Summit September 5-6, 2013 - Russia
http://www.g20.org/docs/summit/summit_2013.html

August 29, 2013, **Britain, France seek more time to weigh military strike on Syria**
http://www.washingtonpost.com/world/britain-france-seek-more-time-to-weigh-military-strike-on-syria/2013/08/29/0546a5ae-10b1-11e3-8cdd-bcdc09410972_story.html

Aug 27, 2013 - Obama Pushing Nation Into World War 3
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QrpufP5KLsM>

Veronica: "I see Russia now is talking. Oh, they're at a big desk, a rather large desk... At the desk I can see, I know he's Russian,. But sitting next to him, looks like someone I've seen before, like, I don't know, looks almost like Mr. Kissinger. I don't know. But he's sitting at the desk also, and it looks like they're planning, they're talking about...arms or support. I think there's going to be something going on. And Russia is going to...I think it sounds like they're going to fight. They're going to fight..oh! Egypt. I think they're going to go to war against Egypt and Africa." 730530

Forces in Place for Strike on Syria - See the Map
<http://www.bloomberg.com/infographics/2013-08-27/forces-in-place-to-strike-syria.html>

Aug 28, 2013 - **Egypt will not allow US & UK warships through Suez canal to attack Syria** (Egyptian News)
<http://www.democraticunderground.com/10023548043>

*****US ready to launch Syria strike, says Chuck Hagel*****
<http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-us-canada-23847839>

Aug 25, 2013 **The World On The Brink of World War 3!! WAKE UP AMERICA 2013**
We are entering the third world war soon. Israel, Iran, Syria, USA
Breaking: moves warships near Syria for *possible Ison ***October 1st**
Preparations WW3
http://www.disclose.tv/action/viewvideo/150077/The_World_On_The_Brink_of_World_War_3_WAKE_UP_AMERICA_2013/#ixzz2d2zbMDyD

August 25, 2013 **Moscow warns against Iraq-style 'adventure' in Syria**
<http://www.france24.com/en/20130825-moscow-warns-against-iraq-style-adventure-syria>

24/08/13 **Russia may reinforce naval grouping in Mediterranean in response to U.S. buildup – expert**
<http://www.interfax.co.uk/russia-news/russia-may-reinforce-naval-grouping-in-mediterranean-in-response-to-u-s-buildup-expert/>

Veronica: "A huge gathering of ships... And I see in the sky, on the left, a huge gathering of ships. I see the water. There's no land in sight, but there are many ships. And the sky is becoming very dark. It gives me a very ominous feeling. I can't explain

it, but they're all ships... I'm trying to recognize them, I'm not familiar with ships, but they look like - they're not tankers, but they look like battleships. Now - oh... One of them has - it's flying a hammer and a sickle - a flag, a red flag with a hammer and a sickle. Oh! And now the scene, it's just evaporating, fading away. And Our Lady is motioning over now to Her left side, which is our right side, and I see a map of Africa. And I see the Mediterranean, and I see ships going out - I can see them coming out of a channel. I recognize the Mediterranean. And they're heading down... They seem to be cutting a pattern across the sky now over to those battleships." 810613

August 23, 2013 **Report: Pentagon makes preparations for Cruise missile attack on Syria**

<http://www.examiner.com/article/report-pentagon-makes-preparations-for-cruise-missile-attack-on-syria>

DHS insider: It's about to get very ugly:

"This is about a world war about to break out that will kill millions of people, all because of the agenda of this administration."

<http://canadafreepress.com/index.php/article/55749>

24 Aug 2013 US **'positioning forces' for possible action against Syria**

<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/10263765/US-positioning-forces-for-possible-action-against-Syria.html>

Syria holds key to peace

Our Lady: "My child, one part only can be made known, given to you. Syria has the key to the solution of world peace or the third world war. It will be the destruction of three quarters of the world. A world aflame, with also the Ball of Redemption."

810530

Russia warns of 'disaster' if Western powers proceed with plans to arm anti-Assad Syrian rebels

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CzcarARh_k

The Third Secret of Fatima

"How I warned and warned that Satan would enter into the highest realms of the hierarchy in Rome. The Third Secret, My child, is that Satan would enter into My Son's Church." (Our Lady, May 13 1978)

Our Lady: "Voices in the millions cry, 'love, love,' reaching up in charismatic renewal of what, My children? They implore the Spirit: why do they not implore My Son in the Eucharist? The Eternal Father sends the Spirit at His will. Men shall not gather to thrust themselves out into the universe. I say unto you, for My Son, that all who cry, 'Lord, Lord,' shall not enter the Kingdom of Heaven!

"All who stand before My Son as teachers in His House, shall they stand before Him and say that their teaching has been pure in His sight? Will you stand before Him, O clergy, and say that you have prophesied for Him? And what did you do but bring in doctrines of devils

into My Son's House! He shall take you in your defilement and cast you into the eternal fires of hell." 770409

A renewal?

Jesus to Veronica: "I gave you My human life upon earth, and what have you done? You crucify Me again in My own House, My Church! You crucify those who stand in righteousness in My Church and cast them out, as you rebuild My Church. For what?! A renewal? And what are you renewing?

What is your renewal?

What are you renewing?!

Have you found fault with My way?

Shall you create a new way of man? I say unto you, you blaspheme! You have cast yourself out of the light into the darkness, O pastors." 700821

?

Pope Francis discovers charismatic movement a gift to the whole church
Aug-9-2013 " Pope Francis said. "No! It is also a service to the church herself! It renews us."

<http://www.catholicnews.com/data/stories/cns/1303443.htm>

Statue of Our Lady of Fatima being brought to Marian Day In October, at the Vatican,

*** Pope Francis will consecrate the world to the Immaculate Heart of Mary ***

<http://www.santuاريو-fatima.pt/portal/index.php?id=66425>

Consecrate Russia, not world

Our Lady: "When I came to Fatima many years ago, I knew that communism would go throughout the world destroying many nations and attacking My Son's Church. Therefore, I made a promise that if the Pope, the Pope of those days and the Pope today, would unite with all the bishops of the world, all together on one day-not the world-but the bishops and the Pope will unite and pray for the consecration of Russia. I do not mean the world, My children; I mean Russia-Russia, the scourge of mankind. You will pray for Russia. One day must be allotted in which Pope John Paul II and, also, all the bishops of the world must unite on one day, I repeat, and pray for Russia; or Russia will continue to be the scourge from God. Russia will continue to go throughout the world annihilating people and places and countries." 871002

Jesus: "The red horse is war! And war is in the balance, next, My child. And what can you do about this? This is My direction from Heaven - and We hope My children, that you will get this out to the world: Unless the bishops and the Holy Father in unity with all the bishops of the world, unless they consecrate Russia to My Mother's Immaculate Heart, the world will be doomed! Because Russia will continue to spread her errors throughout the world, rising up wars and carnage and pestilence and famine. Is this what you want, My children?

"Every single soul upon earth that hears My voice this evening has an obligation, for the sanctification of their own souls and the souls of those they love, to listen to Me and follow the direction. I wish that all who hear My words this evening will go forward and besiege, if necessary, the Holy Father and the bishops with a request for this consecration of Russia. We do not mean the world, My children, We mean Russia!" 890617

Pope Pius XII

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pope_Pius_XII_Consecration_to_the_Immaculate_Heart_of_Mary

Pope John Paul II Consecration of the Modern World to Our Lady of Fátima (1982)
"We entrust, O Mary, and consecrate the whole world to your Immaculate Heart!"
(On Thursday, 13 May, after the concelebrated Mass in Fatima, Pope John Paul II made the following act of consecration of the modern world to Our Lady of Fatima.).
<http://www.ewtn.com/library/papaldoc/consecra.htm>

Not long to exist as free nation

Our Lady: "I know, I heard the voice also, My child, that said that the United States shall be taken over without a shot to ring out. That is not true, My children. Should they advance upon you as they plan, there will be bloodshed in the streets, blood flowing and mothers' hearts breaking in sorrow. Oh, how they will gnash their teeth and cry bitter tears of regret that they did not foresee or listen to the voices from Heaven crying out: Prepare now, for you do not have much longer to exist as a free nation." 840414

Russia planning takeover without a shot

"It is true, My child, that one of the KGB agents who rose to power was allowed to appear in the Senate and slam his shoe upon the table and say, 'We will take the United States without firing a shot!' Do not take this lightly, My children, for that is exactly what they are doing."

Our Lady - "Do not be affrighted, My child. You will meet with much controversy over this Message, but the truth must be made known. And also, My child, I prepare you well now; you listen to Me and remember, your life will not be easy, for these agents will seek to destroy you. Do not be affrighted, My child; I have promised to protect your family. Do not ever feel that I would turn My back from you, no matter how grave the times." 850907

Jun 27th, 2013 Obama Requests 15,000 Russian Troops For "Upcoming" Disaster
<http://www.eutimes.net/2013/06/obama-requests-15000-russian-troops-for-upcoming-disaster/>

8 July, 2013 Russian plane to conduct observation flights over US, Canada
http://voiceofrussia.com/news/2013_07_08/Russian-plane-to-conduct-observation-flights-over-US-Canada-1704/



Our Lady - "My child and My children, there are scoffers who will say there shall not be a Third World War. They do not know and cannot conceive of the plan of the Eternal Father. Be it known now that the Father has great heart for all His children, but when the sin reaches a peak only known to the Father the amount of sin among mankind, then the Father will take action. He will allow you to go upon your reprobate way until there will be few souls to save upon earth, for the others will have died in battle and also at the hands of a corrupt generation of the young." 830528

**Kathleen Taylor - Neuroscientist, Says Religious Fundamentalism Could Be Treated
As A Mental Illness**

<http://www.digitaljournal.com/article/351347>

Our Lady: "Your world now is insane with sin. The distinction from the Eternal Father, the distinction between man and woman, is being cast aside. The homes of many now have no anchor, no faith, no love, no God. And as in My Son's Church, I have warned you that a House in darkness wears a band of death about it, so I say unto you as your Mother: each house in darkness wears a band of death about it."

790928

Jesus: "Do not be misguided by those who, in the spirit of darkness, take the knowledge of the supernatural from you. Yes, in order, My children, to stay in the light, you will be rejected by many; you will be scorned; you will be called insane; because, I repeat: there is nothing in common between the light and the darkness. As they rejected Me upon your earth, you, too, must go the way of the cross. But carry your cross, My children, with purpose and fortitude. And I assure you, as your God, that the road you follow in the light will be well worth your perseverance. The joys of Heaven are for all, but all do not attain this height, My children, for they are not willing to sacrifice and do penance and to follow the way of the cross." 761101

Who is your master, man or God?

Our Lady: "My children, I repeat, 666, known forever in the Book of life, the Bible, as the man of perdition, is not one man, but the forces of evil gathered like vultures to destroy the Christian and Christianity, to enslave the good and make powerful the bad, to make sin a way of life until each and every living creature of knowledgeable age must make the decision: Who is your master, man or God?" 77904

March 08, 2013 - NRB: Christians May Have to Choose God over Gov't.

**"Parshall said today's Christians may have to decide whether to
"bow our knee" to government or to God."**

<http://www.cbn.com/cbnnews/us/2013/March/NRB-Christians-May-Have-to-Choose-God-over-Govt/>

.Consecrate Russia or you will die

Our Lady: "O Our wandering sheep are going without true leaders. My priests of the world, I say to you now: you must listen to My voice from Heaven. You must consecrate Russia to My Immaculate Heart or you will die." 840414

<http://ladyofroses.org/special.htm>

Anatoliy Golitsyn The Perestroika Deception 1990 "They [the Soviets] intend...to induce the Americans to adopt their own 'restructuring' and convergence of the Soviet and American systems Convergence will be accompanied by blood baths and political re-education camps in Western Europe and the United States. The Soviet strategists are counting on an economic depression in the United States and intend to introduce their reformed model of socialism with a human face as an alternative to the American system during the depression."

(In 1984 a book was published with the title New Lies for Old. Golitsyn's book has been dismissed as nonsense by CIA experts, pundits and journalists.

The famous spy and author, Viktor Rezun (a.k.a. Viktor Suvorov), told Christopher Story of Soviet Analyst that the collapse of the Soviet Union was undoubtedly a deception. When asked how Western intelligence could fail to see this deception, Rezun answered, "Because they are stupid.")

Jan Sejna, 1969 "Soviet ambitions towards the United States were aimed at the extinction of Capitalism and the 'socialization' of America.... The main strategic goals on the road to their fulfillment were: the withdrawal of the U.S.A. from Europe and Asia; the removal of Latin America from the United States' sphere of influence and its incorporation into the Socialist bloc; the destruction of the United States influence in the developing world; the reduction of American military power to a state of strategic inferiority; the advent to power in Washington of a transitional and progressive government; and the collapse of the American economy."

Our Lady: "Do not take lightly the reports of ships out on the sea and submarines. They are there, My child and My children, and they are not out for a joy ride. It is all part of the master plan for the takeover of the United States and Canada." 840414

August 03, 2013 - '*Friendly visit*': Russian warships dock in Cuba'
http://rt.com/news/russian-warships-visit-cuba-009/?utm_source=browser&utm_medium=application_chrome&utm_campaign=chrome

Veronica - Oh, I don't, I don't know where it's at, but I see a lot of boats. Oh, they're submarines; they're just coming to the surface. And they look like they're off the coast. There's a map; Our Lady's pointing towards the map of the United States. Hmm. I live on Long Island, and that sure look like they're coming off the Long Island area. Now, as though they have been alerted to something, they're going now down into the water. But they are going now under - I can see; Jesus has me watching them - undersea, and they are going to Cuba. I know it's Cuba. Now what they're doing in Cuba I don't know, but it appears that the Soviets are arming them. Jesus - "Yes, My child, you have spoken well and directed it as I wanted you to. Now this has to be known. " 900618

Jesus - "One offender!" - He says - "one offender among many, stockpiling all manner of destruction for another, their brothers and their sisters. "This is permitted, My child and My children, for one reason: Wars are a punishment for man's sins." 830326

Veronica: "...There's a map forming in the sky; it looks like the East Coast of the United States. I can see Florida, I can even see Long Island. But then I see something very ominous. Looks like a big red bear like in that bear picture. But you know - I know that country. It's in Cuba! "What is the bear doing in Cuba, Blessed Mother?" "...This is permitted, My child and My children, for one reason: Wars are a punishment for man's sins." 830326

Invasion from Nicaragua through Mexico

Our Lady: "My child, let the world know that Nicaragua is a center point for the capitulation of the United States of America and Canada. Already there are plans afoot, and in the making, with missiles and all dire instruments of destruction. These plans are being formulated from Nicaragua, to go into Mexico, and thereupon into the United States.

August 3, 2012 - **Russian Naval Detachment Calls at Havana Harbor (Nicaragua)**
<http://www.cubanews.ain.cu/2013/0729Naval%20Detachment.htm>

Russia to use manpower of China...

Our Lady: "Russia will also utilize the manpower of China as they make their thrust forward. "I realize, My child, that this message has a great emotional impact upon you. Do not be afearred." 880326

2013-08-04 08 - China-Russia drill enters battle planning phase
<http://www.ecns.cn/military/2013/08-04/75860.shtml>

Henry Kissinger : "Those Who Reject The New World Order Are Terrorists (Video)"
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=io99pVOx2JU>

Our Lady: "My children, understand what is happening now. It is the work of Lucifer using human agents to remove all institutionalized churches from your world and unite all of mankind in the name of peace and brotherhood under one roof—and it will be a one-world religion and a one-world government. However, My Son has other plans to thwart this plan. The octopus shall not be successful. It will come to the point, My children, when you will think that it would be better to die, for such evil shall be set upon the world by the Illuminati and their agents that the living shall truly envy the dead!" 781125

Veronica: "...At the desk I can see, I know he's Russian,. But sitting next to him, looks like someone I've seen before, like, I don't know, looks almost like Mr. Kissinger. I don't know. But he's sitting at the desk also, and it looks like they're planning, they're talking about...arms or support. I think there's going to be something going on. And Russia is going to...I think it sounds like they're going to fight. They're going to fight..oh! Egypt. I think they're going to go to war against Egypt and Africa." 730530

January 12, 2013 The War On Terror Spreads to Africa: U.S. Sending Troops to 35 African Nations
<http://www.washingtonsblog.com/2013/01/the-war-on-terror-spreads-to-africa-u-s-sending-troops-to-35-african-nations.html>

"From out of this land [Egypt] will come number six, * completing* the reign of the spirits.

He will promote the great War. Many will leave the earth by extermination of warfare."

Our Lady to Mrs. Veronica Lueken, Bayside, New York, December 31, 1973.
<http://ladyofroses.org/egypt.htm>

Veronica: "I see Russia now is talking. Oh, they're at a big desk, a rather large desk. And that, umh! At the desk I can see, I know he's Russian,. But sitting next to him, looks like someone I've seen before, like, I don't know, looks almost like Mr. Kissinger. I don't know. But he's sitting at the desk also, and it looks like they're planning, they're talking about...arms or support. I think there's going to be something going on. And Russia is going to...I think it sounds like they're going to fight. They're going to fight..oh! Egypt. I think they're going to go to war against Egypt and Africa. Oh!

And then Our Lady said: "Gathering at Palestine. Gathering at Palestine." 730530

Jul 8, 2013 - Sen. Paul: US sending aid to Egypt is a 'mistake'
http://video.foxnews.com/v/2534834089001/sen-paul-us-sending-aid-to-egypt-is-a-mistake/?playlist_id=86857

Egypt : A Fierce King orders the Egyptian Military to reinstate a Cruel Lord (Jul 03, 2013)
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9XLm1wHlaMs>

May 23, 2013 - Henry Kissinger Confronted While Receiving ***The Freedom Award***
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lOgiZ0PZvvA>

07/16/2013 - Russia just said they are at full readiness for war
<http://tatoott1009.com/2013/07/19/they-are-keeping-everyone-distracted-while-disaster-is-about-to-strike-russia-just-said-they-are-at-full-readiness-for-war-against-who/>



Everyone has the information on the obedience God demands, from the bishops of His Church here on earth.

Consecrate Russia, not world !

Our Lady of the Roses: "When I came to Fatima many years ago, I knew that communism would go throughout the world destroying many nations and attacking My Son's Church. Therefore, I made a promise that if the Pope, the Pope of those days and the Pope today, would unite with all the bishops of the world, all together on one day -not the world-but the bishops and the Pope will unite and pray for the consecration of Russia. *I do not mean the world, My children; I mean Russia-Russia,* the scourge of mankind. You will pray for Russia. One day must be allotted in which Pope John Paul II and, also, all the bishops of the world must unite on one day, I repeat, and pray for Russia; or Russia will continue to be the scourge from God. Russia will continue to go throughout the world annihilating people and places and countries." 871002

Our Lady: They will try to stop you with all cunning and deception. So call much to your guardians. They wish to save you from all unnecessary suffering." 730608

Job 12:7 But ask the animals, and they will teach you, or ask the birds of the air, and they will tell you. Speak to the earth, and it will teach you, or let the fish of the sea tell you. Every one of these knows that the hand of the Lord has

done this. The life of every creature and the breath of all people are in God's hand.

Charlemagne: "Let my armies be the rocks and the trees and the birds in the sky"

Not found in Protestant bibles

2 Maccabees 12:41-46 (Douay-Rheims)

41 Then they all blessed the just judgment of the Lord, who had discovered the things that were hidden. 42 And so betaking themselves to prayers, they besought him, that the sin which had been committed might be forgotten. But the most valiant Judas exhorted the people to keep themselves from sin, forasmuch as they saw before their eyes what had happened, because of the sins of those that were slain. 43 And making a gathering, he twelve thousand drachms of silver to Jerusalem for sacrifice to be offered for the sins of the dead, thinking well and religiously concerning the resurrection, 44 (For if he had not hoped that the that were slain should rise again, it would have seemed superfluous and vain to pray for the dead,) 45 And because he considered that the who had fallen asleep with godliness, had great grace laid up for them. 46 It is therefore a holy and wholesome thought to pray for the dead, that they may be loosed from sins.

PRAYER OF ST. GERTRUDE THE GREAT

A prayer to release many souls from Purgatory each time it is said and which was extended to include living sinners as well.

Eternal Father, I offer you the most precious Blood of your Divine Son Jesus, in union with the Masses said throughout the world today, for all the holy souls in Purgatory, for sinners everywhere, for sinners in the universal Church, those in my own home and within my family. Amen



Nobel Price winner !

George Bernard Shaw copy Wants to Kill People

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=93eir00rOho>

Our Lady: My child and My children, since the world no longer considers the tiny, little babies as being important to life, they no longer will consider the necessity to have the elderly and infirm among us. That is communism, My children! They will destroy the elderly; they will destroy the newborn, and they will destroy anyone who gets in their way. They have one object: that is to conquer the United States and all of the nations, until, like a fan, it will open up and will border upon all the nations of the world." 850914

June 12, 2013 - Euthanasia for children nears approval by Belgian Parliament; doctors to mass-euthanize children and Alzheimer's patients

http://www.naturalnews.com/040744_euthanasia_children_mercy_killings.html



Our Lady: "O Our wandering sheep are *going without true leaders*. My priests of the world, I say to you now: you must listen to My voice from Heaven. You must consecrate Russia to My Immaculate Heart or you will die." 840414

Our Lady: "You must remember, My children, when you accept the talkings and the words of an atheist: there is no honor in the atheist. There is no truth in the atheist. They will cajole you, and buy you, until you no longer are what is called a 'free nation', but you will be enslaved - if they do not kill the multitudes before, My child. I say 'if', because it is their plan to destroy your nation and rebuild it by themselves. The cost of life means nothing to them, as you can recognize in all of the countries around your world that have been invaded by Russia, or Russia is the secret agent giving over the firearms and the destructive missiles to destroy the United States and Canada." 850914

"That is the same old plan, My children, and those leaders of your nation are as blind as they were in the past. I tell you for your own good, My children of the United States of America, that once was a nation under God and indivisible, that you will fall! If you do not come out of your slumber now, you will fall! Storing armaments in other nations

For it is their plan to subdue you, once they get the billions that they need in aid, to bring up the economy and buy more armaments. They have not disposed of their armaments, My child and My children. They store them in other nations. They have the same goals as their forefathers." 920618

May 28, 2013 - Israel Threatens to Strike Russian Arms Shipments to Assad Regime (Video)

<http://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2013/05/israel-threatens-to-strike-russian-arms-shipments-to-assad-regime-video/>

Israel have the green light to attack Iran.

http://25.media.tumblr.com/tumblr_mah0ss4b8V1rcug32o1_500.jpg

March 22, 2013.- Questions fly around any plan to attack Iran

<http://www.cnn.com/2013/03/22/world/meast/iran-nuclear-israel-us>

June 26, 2013 U.S. Begins Shipping Arms for Syrian Rebels

<http://online.wsj.com/article/SB10001424127887323419604578569830070537040.html?mod=e2tw#articleTabs%3Dvideo>

June 14, 2013 - Russia Hits Back at U.S. Over Syria

http://online.wsj.com/article/SB10001424127887323734304578545062769525132.html?mod=WSJ_hpp_LEFTTopStories

15th June 2013 -

*****SYRIA: WORLD WAR III FEARS*****

<http://www.dailystar.co.uk/news/view/320539/Syria-World-War-III-fears/>

Russia sends at least 12 warships to Syria

"Deployment presumably a warning to Israeli and Western officials regarding military intervention against Assad."

"Russian news sources reported earlier Thursday that five warships had entered the *Mediterranean Sea* to bolster the country's new regional task force. The vessels were scheduled to dock in Limassol, Cyprus." <http://www.timesofisrael.com/russia-sends-at-least-12-warships-to-syria/>

Red Flag Over Convents and Churches

"This scene, this diabolical quandary, My child, is spreading throughout your world. Blood shall flow in the streets of all nations. The red flag shall rise over many convents and the Houses of My Son. All that is rotten will fall! A House in darkness wears a band of death about it. A Church in darkness wears a band of death about it. Pray for your clergy for many Mitres will fall into Hell!" 750405

A huge gathering of ships

Veronica: "And Our Lady is looking all about Her. Now Our Lady is taking Her hands and She's pointing to the sky, over to Her right, our left. And I see in the sky, on the left, a huge gathering of ships. I see the water. There's no land in sight, but there are many ships. And the sky is becoming very dark. It gives me a very ominous feeling. I can't explain it, but they're all ships... I - I'm trying to recognize them, I'm not familiar with ships, but they look like - they're not tankers, but they look like battleships.

Now, oh! One of them has - it's flying a hammer and a sickle - a flag, a red flag with a hammer and a sickle. And now the scene, it's just evaporating, fading away.

And Our Lady is motioning over now to Her left side, which is our right side, and I see a map of Africa. And I see the Mediterranean, and I see ships going out - I can see them coming out of a channel. I recognize the *Mediterranean*. And they're heading down... I - oh, they seem to be cutting a pattern across the sky now over to those battleships. Now everything is becoming fading; I can't see anymore on either side."

810613

Our Lady: "Wars are a punishment for man's sins. Syria holds the key to peace at this time. However, I place in front of you, My children, a graphic picture for you to understand. It will be a parable for some, and some will turn away not willing to hear what Heaven has to say in these desperate times." Veronica - Our Lady is pointing up with Her finger, like this, to Her right side, and high above Her the sky is opening up - all the clouds are floating away and the sky is opening up and I see a map of the Mideast. And then Our Lady is pointing up farther and that's another map of China and Russia. Our Lady is turning back now: She was looking upward also. Our Lady - "My child and My children, there are scoffers who will say there shall not be a Third World War. They do not know and cannot conceive of the plan of the Eternal Father. Be it known now that the Father has great heart for all His children, but when the sin reaches a peak only known to the Father the amount of sin among mankind, then the Father will take action. He will allow you to go upon your reprobate way until there will be few souls to save upon earth, for the others will have died in battle and also at

the hands of a corrupt generation of the young." 830528

28 December 2012 - **Russia today has given to Syria a 24 cruise missiles "Iskander" with a range** of 2,000 kilometers, which are able to overcome the U.S. missile defense system "Patriot"- VIDEO

<http://hainanwel.com/en/top-news/2585-iskander.html>

May 18, 2013 - **Media Now Openly Admitting The Government Controls The News**

http://www.blacklistednews.com/Media_Now_Openly_Admitting_The_Government_Controls_The_News/26077/0/38/38/Y/M.html

The media

"You do not receive the truth from atheists"

<http://ladyofroses.org/medias.htm#media>



THE STORY OF SAINT FRANCIS AND THE WOLF

<http://ladyofroses.org/wolf.htm>

Next Vigils (7-10pm) on

March 18, 23, - 30 April - 6 May 8, 18, 25 30, - June 1, 6, 18 -

July 1, 15, 25 - Aug 3, 5, 14, 21, -

Sept 7, 11, 14, 28 - Oct 1, 5 - Nov 1, 20 23 - Dec 7, 11, 24, 27, 31



***** North Korea - ladyofroses.org The Wick - search google *****

http://worldnews.nbcnews.com/_news/2013/04/07/17641205-south-korean-official-north-may-be-preparing-to-launch-missile-this-week?lite

Lighting the wick upon the world

10 April 2013 BBC News See Video mid page

"Looks comical but is deadly serious"

Veronica & BBC News - "he stands with his hands behind him"

<http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-asia-22088835>



Restless Heart

St. Augustine:

The Decline of the Roman Empire Part 1
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ssREH15BEww>

St. Augustine:
The Decline of the Roman Empire Part 2
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fvRuoezP5xY>



Father's Love Letter
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Edl-2HUZYSQ>

"I Am with You Always"
by Gregory Scott Sparrow - Psychotherapist
Jesus: ". .. Of course, everyone would come to see me if I descended from the clouds in a white robe with angels attending; but that is not my purpose... Those who truly know Me will recognize Me in spirit--the rest will not know me."

Consider yourselves as called by the Father
Jesus: "You'll find, My children, that these blessings will carry you through the dark days ahead. Many of you will be used as instruments of Heaven, as you have heard throughout the world of many instruments. There is great need for many to go forth and bring the word of truth. All who have come to My Mother's hallowed grounds have come here not by accident, for they have been chosen. Consider yourselves as called by the Father, as apostles of the Father, and go forth with the truth, knowing that the eventual Victory will be with the Father in the Kingdom." 731224

NKorea warns military cleared to wage nuke attack
<http://news.yahoo.com/nkorea-warns-military-cleared-wage-nuke-attack-215809999--finance.html>

North Korea readying rockets to aim at U.S. targets, state media says
<http://www.cnn.com/2013/03/28/world/asia/north-korea-us-threats>



The plagues that came just before the Israelite Exodus from Egypt.
The 8th plague: The locust swarm
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oHOcYTcUkdc>

The 9th " : 3 days of darkness
The 10th " : Angel of Death passed over Egypt at midnight on Passover.
<http://ancienthistory.about.com/od/epidemics/tp/10PlaguesEgypt.htm>

Locust swarm hits Israel as a million insects cross border from Egypt



Matthew 7, 7 - Luke 11,9 **Ask and you shall receive**

2 Macabees 12:46: **"a holy and wholesome thought to pray for the dead, that they may be loosed from sins"**

Our **Lord** told **St. Gertrude** that the following **prayer** would release 1000 souls from **purgatory** each **time** it is said:

Eternal Father, I offer you the most precious Blood of your Divine Son Jesus, in union with the Masses said throughout the world today, for all the holy souls in Purgatory, for sinners everywhere, for sinners in the universal Church, those in my own home and within my family. Amen

Feast of Our Lady of Prompt Succor : January 8

Our Lady: " When you become ill, be it physical, mental, or sorrowfully in your heart, you will say, 'my Jesus, my confidence!' And I will truly 'succor' you. I use that word, My child, 'succor', because it was a favorite word of one of Our sons of My Son's House..." (Pope Paul VI) - 850907

"My Jesus, my confidence"

Novena to the Blessed Virgin Mary:

**Oh, most beautiful flower of Mount Carmel, fruitful vine, splendor of Heaven.
Blessed Mother of the Son of God; Immaculate Virgin, assist me in my necessity.
Oh, Star of the Sea, help me and show me you are my Mother.
Oh, Holy Mary, Mother of God, Queen of Heaven and Earth,
I humbly beseech you from the bottom of my heart to ' succor ' me in my necessity.
(Mention your request here).**

**There are none that can withstand your power.
Oh, Mary, conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee. (3 times).
Holy Mother, I place this prayer in your hands. (3 times) Amen.
(Never Known To Fail)**

Say this prayer for 9 consecutive days and then you must publish it and it will be granted to you.

My Jesus, My Confidence - My Jesus, My Confidence

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Philippians Chap 4, 6: **Be nothing solicitous; but in every thing, by prayer and supplication, with thanksgiving, let your petitions be made known to God.**

Petition to Our Lady of the Roses: <http://www.ourladyoftheroses.org/default.htm>

Miraculous medal :

http://www.chapellenotredamedelamedaillemiraculeuse.com/EN/h3_Your_intentions.asp

Lourdes - Petition: <http://fr.lourdes-france.org/intention-de-priere-a-la-grotte>

<http://www.prayerrequest.eu/>

Fatima: <http://www.fatima-petitions.com/>

Medjugorje: <http://www.medjugorje.org/petition.htm>

Here is a list of all the nuns/sisters that accept prayer requests online:

[Contemplative Nuns at Prayer- Provided by the Archdiocese of St. Louis](#)

[Carmelite Nuns of Eldridge, Iowa](#)

[Carmelites of the Sacred Heart, Wisconsin](#)

[Carmelites, Worcester, MA](#)

[Cistercian Nuns](#)

[Poor Clares, Bothwell, Scotland](#)

[Poor Clare Colettines of Barhamsville, Virginia](#)

[Sisters of St. Francis of Perpetual Adoration, Mishawaka, IN](#)

[Dominican Nuns of St. Jude, AL](#)

*****Sainte Bible Catholique en Mp3*****

http://jesusmarie.free.fr/bible_catholique_en_mp3.html

The Vatican

http://www.vatican.va/various/basiliche/san_giovanni/vr_tour/index-en.html

Sistine Chapel

http://www.vatican.va/various/cappelle/sistina_vr/index.html

Vangelis 1492 OST Pinta,Nina,Santa Maria

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rN-NsFWtXQY>



<u>Welcome</u>	<u>Current Events</u>
<u>Experimentation</u>	<u>Save America - the Rosary</u>
<u>War in the Middle East</u>	<u>"Do you believe in Easter"</u>
<u>"Fanatic" - Media</u> "Illuminati" control much of media	<u>Redemption</u>
<u>11 years later:</u> Tuesday, Sept 11, 1990 - 2001	<u>Eleven years later...</u> 9/11
<u>Special on Fatima</u> Our Lady: "I have never broken a promise."	<u>Blasphemy Pagans</u> -Curse -Violation -Irreverence -Sacrilege
<u>Eagle and the Owl</u>	<u>Slavery</u>
<u>Jubilee 2000</u>	<u>Our Lady of the Roses - 32nd Anniversary</u>

<u>Popes - or - Bishops: On Recent Apparitions</u>	<u>The Young</u>
<u>"The Silence Is Amazing..."</u>	
<u>The Gift Of Discernment Of Spirits</u>	<u>Our Lady of Good Success</u>
<u>The Fall Of An Empire!</u>	<u>The last prophecy #5 of Lourdes (1858) to St. Bernadette Soubirous</u>

<u>The Wolves</u>	<u>The crops shall rot!</u>
<u>NOE</u>	<u>Unaware-Vultures</u>

<u>The Statues</u> - No Middle Road - Idols	<u>Confusion</u>
<u>Angel of Death</u>	<u>"Consecrate *Russia* or You Will Die"</u>
<u>Discernment of Spirits</u> Violence - Possession of the Devil	<u>Counsel</u> -Fatima: "Poor Canada"
<u>What is a cult</u> Synagogue of satan - Enslavement	<u>The Photo Jacinta 1972</u> Armageddon - 1000 year reign - Era of peace
<u>False Science</u> - False prophets Hoax exposed	<u>There was Hope...</u>
<u>Secret of Heaven and Earth</u> La Salette was condemned	<u>The Gates of Heaven</u> Gates of Hell - Conspiracy - Holocaust - Bibles
<u>Justice</u> Our Lady of the Roses will be recognized	<u>The 29th Anniversary</u> You do not have *thirty years* August 1974

<u>The Revolt of Women</u>	<u>The Saints</u>
<u>The Spirit of Light</u> Blindness from Loss of Grace	<u>Guardian Angel Tusazeri</u> Rejection - Patience - The Secret of Success
<u>They will try to stop you</u>	<u>The Enemies of God Laugh...</u>
<u>My Favorite Saint</u> Councils -The Golden Rule of Silence	<u>Web of Evil and The Octopus</u>
<u>The Warning</u> - THE CAUSE OF THE WARNING - The Elements	<u>Paws Of The Bear</u> The dragon and the serpent
<u>Opinion of Man</u> Church of man - Council -The Mystical Body Shall Be Without A Leader	<u>Russia</u> Storing armaments in other nations-England:" They pretend to be friends"
<u>Obedience</u> - The Great Miracle - Peace and Brotherhood	<u>Perseverance Two</u> Suns (Fatima) - What is Insanity
<u>Hammer - Sickel</u> Demon 4, 5, 6 - Faces of Evil - Liars -	<u>Revolution Pope</u> in great danger - Fatima: POOR CANADA
<u>The Crucifix</u> St. Benedict Medal - Merit	<u>The "Perfect day"</u> The Supernatural
<u>A Chinese Brother in Christ</u>	<u>Why the Good will Die with the Bad</u>
<u>Communion Jesus</u> : "...I am the Church"	<u>Saint Michael the Archangel</u> From whom we shall flee - Europe
<u>Our Lady - Mediatrix</u>	<u>World War III</u> Russia - United Nations - Italy - Submarines -Master Plan
<u>Photos -Witness to Message</u>	<u>Silence of the Heart</u>

<p style="text-align: center;"><u>Saint Brigit of Sweden and Mrs. Veronica Lueken</u></p> <p>Most of the Bayside Messages have the imprimatur: The Most Reverend Fidel Cortes Perez, Bishop of Chilapa, Guerrero, Mexico gave the imprimatur to all of the Bayside Messages from 1968 through June 18, 1980.</p> <p>The Bishop died in 1982. Approximately 260 of the 300 or 87% of the messages already have the imprimatur.</p>	
---	--

<u>Faithful and True Under Siege</u> The Meaning of Love	<u>The Test</u>
<u>The Laws of God</u> Wisdom - Mettle in the fire	<u>Legitimate Pastor</u> Sister Lucy, compelled to silence!
<u>The Lost Paradise</u> Snake - Man of perdition-UFO's - Chaos	<u>The Rapture</u> - Value of suffering - MYSTICAL BODY 'My Jesus, My confidence'
<u>Pope Paul VI</u> Martyr	<u>The Nine Planets</u> The Vatican
<u>Death by drinking from a glass</u> "The drink you offer is evil; drink that	<u>A House in Darkness</u> Children, innocent victims

poison yourself"	
TV teaching children to kill	Spiritual Experiences
When good people do nothing... Traditionalists- Politics - Mr. Ted Kennedy - Father Drinan	The Holy Family at Wolf Lake P. Quebec
Our Lady of the Roses - Directives from Heaven	Pope John Paul II - "JACINTA TO BE BEATIFIED"
The Church and the World One hundred true priests left? - Promises	Saint Brigit of Sweden Communion by Tongue- Ordination of Women - Chastity- Deacons
The Fifteen Prayers of Saint Brigit The Young-Prayer-Family-Catholic Church- One World Religion	Our Lady of the Roses and Fatima "Jacinta will be beatified"
Judgment on Bayside	Persecution of the Mystical Body of Christ
The Antichrist..... 666	Commentary on the Apocalypse-1-2-3
Woe to Evil Man - Jesus: "My Sheep..."	The plan of the Antichrist
Wisdom - The Laws of God - Mettle in the fire	Abortion Kills Babies - The cancer of sin -Unsuspecting Souls
Africa	Saint Dymphna
Padre Pio - True Story of a Lady	Indulgences - The Tiara - Keys -Roman Catholic Church
Links To Other Sites - THEIR BLOOD CRIES OUT -Other Apparitions	Our Lady of the Roses Official Site
http://www.tldm.org/directives/directives.htm (Other Site)	Spread Our Lady messages - e-mail and POLITICAL CONTACTS
Our Lady of the Roses: (http://roses.org)	A LETTER FROM ROME ON MEDJUGORJE

Our Lady: "You see, My child, the victory, the final eventual victory is with the Father. This is but like a little game, My child, of saving souls. If you accept this in this manner, you will find, My child, that your trials will become easier to bear."741231

In Jesus' Name ... :

Permission to access these pages is given only with this disclaimer:

CONTROVERSIAL MATERIAL.... EXTREMELY CONTROVERSIAL MATERIAL....

Because of the legal entanglements of our current times, it is necessary, under present law, to advise you that the material presented be used for "entertainment purposes" only. - No guarantee that the information contained on this web site will not contain errors (mine), adult oriented material, or material which some individuals may deem objectionable or disturbing.

Not responsible for external sites content. For your discernment! - PG - Parental guidance is suggested.

Dictionary Word Web - ' Entertainment ' :

- 1- Provide entertainment for**
- 2-Take into consideration, have in view**
- 3-Maintain; as of a theory, thoughts, or feelings**

I express no personal opinion on the matter, this is the responsibility of the Roman Catholic Church to do so.

The exorcism as given by Jesus: "If thou art a disciple of hell I am to tell you: In God's name, begone! For there is only one true God, the Lord High God in heaven! And as for you: You will go back to satan and tell him these exact words that I have told you. In the Name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost! Amen"

Sir Edmond Burke: "All that is required for evil to triumph is for good men to do nothing."

Its your life... your choice and decision.

Use of this web site constitutes your acceptance of the Site Use Terms

Agatha Christie: "Good advice is always certain to be ignored, but that's no reason not to give it."

Albert Einstein: "Condemnation without Investigation is the Highest form of Ignorance"

Unknown: "It's a form of wisdom, humbly and indulgently, seeking inside ourselves the deep meaning of life, rather than expecting the others to give us their truth."

William O. Douglas: "As nightfall does not come at once, neither does oppression. In both instances there is a twilight where everything remains seemingly unchanged. And it is in such twilight that we all must be aware of change in the air (however slight) lest we become unwitting victims of the darkness."

Is Bayside an approved apparition site?

<http://www.roses.org/faq/faq.htm>

This is a non-profit site.

**Not responsible for the content of external internet sites.
Used for references only.**

Source : www.roses.org/

OUR LADY OF GARBANDAL

"And I saw, when he had opened the sixth seal, and behold there was a great earthquake, and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair: and the whole moon became as blood: And the stars from heaven fell upon the earth, as the fig tree casteth its green figs when it is shaken by a great wind: And the heaven departed as a book folded up: and every mountain, and the islands were moved out of their places. And the kings of the earth, and the princes, and tribunes, and the rich, and the strong, and every bondman, and every freeman, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of mountains: And they say to the mountains and the rocks: Fall upon us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth upon the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb: For the great day of their wrath is come, and who shall be able to stand?"

Revelations 6: 12-17



What is the Illumination?

The Illumination of Conscience will be a profound moment of decision for mankind, a final warning to all of humanity. Mystics and visionaries have described it as a “judgment in miniature”, a moment where every man, woman, and child will see their soul as God sees it. This Illumination, often referred to as “The Warning”, will be a last chance for the world to change its course and return back to its creator.



The English Jesuit and 16th century martyr, St. Edmund Campion, spoke of “a great day that would reveal all men’s consciences,” a coming “day of enlightenment”. He exclaimed it be a day in which God will supernaturally illuminate the conscience of every man, woman, and child on earth. Each person would momentarily see the state of their soul through God’s eyes and realize the truth of His existence.

Scripture refers to it in the opening of the 6th seal where an event occurs that is so grand that every person on earth attempts to hide from the phenomenon they are witnessing, but to no avail. Every man, woman and child would recognize Jesus as the true Son of God, and almost all will repent... at least for a little while anyway.

As Seen by Modern Visionaries

One of the most famous saints that had received messages in regards to the coming warning for the world was Saint Faustina. In the 1920s, Jesus said the following to



her: "Write down these words, My daughter. Speak to the world about My Mercy; let all mankind recognize My unfathomable Mercy. It is a sign for the end times; after it, will come the day of justice. While there is still time, let them have recourse to the fount of My Mercy; let them profit from the Blood and water which gushed forth for them..... Before I come as the just one, I first open wide the gates of My Mercy. He who does not pass through the gates of My Mercy must pass through the gates of justice.

Before I come as the just judge, I am coming first as the King of Mercy. Before the day of justice arrives, there will be given to people a sign in the heavens of this sort:

All light in the heavens will be extinguished, and there will be a great darkness over the whole earth. Then the sign of the cross will be seen in the sky, and from the openings where the hands and the feet of the Savior were nailed will come forth great lights which will light up the earth for a period of time. This will take place shortly before the last day."



Maria Esperanza had also referred to the warning numerous times: "The consciences of this beloved people must be violently shaken so that they may 'put their house in order'... A great moment is approaching, a great day of light... it is the hour of decision for mankind." —Ibid, P. 37

But, possibly the most famous words of warning about the coming Illumination was given to 4 little children in the rugged little village of Garabandal.

The Messages of Garabandal

Situated in the Cantabrian Mountains of northwest Spain lies San Sebastian de Garabandal, a tiny village of about 300 people. For centuries the people of this humble and remote village have gathered together daily for the recitation of the rosary and litanies of the Blessed Virgin Mary. It was here that on the evening of June 18, 1961, the Archangel Michael appeared to four young girls: Conchita Gonzalez (age twelve), Jacinta Gonzalez (age twelve), Mari Cruz Gonzalez (age eleven), none of whom are closely related, and Mari Loli Mazon (age twelve). He made eight silent appearances during the following twelve days. Then, on July 1, the angel finally spoke to announce that on the following day the Blessed Virgin Mary would appear to them as Our Lady of Mount Carmel.



FROM LEFT TO RIGHT:
Mari Loli Mazon, Jacinta Gonzalez,
Mari Cruz Gonzalez, Conchita Gonzalez

They described Our Lady as a beautiful young woman about eighteen years of age. She wore a white dress with a blue mantle and a brown scapular on her right arm. On her head she wore a crown of twelve stars. Her hair was deep brown and parted in the center. Her face was oval with a fine nose. The girls said, "No other woman looks like her or sounds like her." Over the next four years she would appear more than 2,000 times. By the end of the apparitions, 4 primary prophecies were given in regards to events that will affect the entire world:

The Warning

This warning, which will be experienced everywhere and by everyone on earth, is meant to give mankind the chance to amend their lives, to correct the conscience of the world, and prepare us for the great Miracle.

The Great Miracle

Our Lady promised that a great miracle showing God's manifestation of His Love will take place at the grove of nine pines trees overlooking the village. It will occur on a Thursday evening at 8:30 pm on or between the eighth and the sixteenth of March, April or May. The miracle will coincide with a rare and important event in the Church and on the feast day of a young martyr of the Eucharist. The sick present at the Miracle will be cured, sinners converted, and the incredulous will believe.

The Permanent Sign

After the miracle, a permanent sign will remain forever at the pines. The sign will be something never before seen upon the earth. It can be photographed and televised, but not touched and science will never be able to explain it.

The Chastisement

If, by this point, mankind does not heed Our Lady's call to conversion, then God will have no choice but to send a chastisement.

God's Final Warning

The first event will be a world-wide warning from God. Conchita wrote in a letter on January 1, 1965: "Our Lady said that a warning would be given to the entire world before the miracle in order that the world might amend itself. It will come directly from God and be visible throughout the entire world."

Conchita wrote on June 2, 1965: "The warning, like the chastisement, is a fearful thing for the good as well as the wicked. It will draw the good closer to God and warn the wicked that the end of times is coming. These are the last warnings." Conchita explained that the warning is a purification to prepare us for the miracle. She believes that after they occur, we will be near the end of times. Each person on earth will have an interior experience of how he or she stands in the light of God's Justice."

Jacinta had said: "The warning is something that is first seen in the air, everywhere in the world and immediately is transmitted into the interior of our souls. It will last for a very little time, but it will seem a very long time because of its effect within us. It will be for the good of our souls, in order to see in ourselves our conscience... the good that we have failed to do, and the bad that we have done. Then we will feel a great love towards our heavenly Parents and ask forgiveness for all our offenses. The warning is for everybody because God wants our salvation. The warning is for us to draw closer to Him and to increase our faith. Therefore, one should prepare for that day, but not await it with fear. God does not send things for the sake of fear but rather with justice and love. He does it for the good of all His children so they might enjoy eternal happiness and not be lost."

October 22, 1965: In reply to a Spanish woman's question whether the warning might be a comet that was approaching the earth, Conchita said: "I don't know what a comet is. If it is something that depends on man's will, I answer--no. If it is something that God will do, it is quite possible." When the woman expressed fear and asked Conchita to pray for her, the latter replied: "Oh, yes, the warning will be very fearful, a thousand times worse than earthquakes." To an inquiry concerning the nature of the warning, Conchita answered: "It will be like fire. It will not burn our flesh, but we will feel it bodily and interiorly." She added, "We shall comment on this later. All nations and all persons will experience it in the same way. No one will escape it. Even the non-believers themselves will experience the fear of God. Even if you hide in your room and close the blinds, you will not escape it. You will feel and see it just the same." And again, "Yes, it is true. The Blessed Virgin gave me the name of the phenomenon. It begins with an 'A' but she did not tell me to reveal it to anyone."

As the lady again expressed her fear, Conchita added: "Oh, but after the warning, you will love the good Lord very much." Conchita added an interesting observation: "Although it is taking time to come, it will not be late. God's time is always the appropriate time."

When Will the Warning Occur?

Now if you are reading this before the warning has occurred, then you may be asking the same question many of us are asking... when? Fortunately Conchita herself had given us some information as to when to expect the warning to occur during an interview she had with Albrecht Weber, the German author of 'Garabandal—Der Zeigefinger Gottes' (Garabandal—The Finger of God):



Conchita: "When communism comes again everything will happen."

Author: "What do you mean by comes again?"

Conchita: "Yes, when it newly comes again," she replied.

Author: "Does that mean that communism will go away before that?"

Conchita: "I don't know," she said in reply, "the Blessed Virgin simply said 'when communism comes again'."

Keep in mind that this conversation was in 1965, in the middle of the Cold War. Communism threatened the entire world, and shown no sign of ever being stopped. At the time no one could believe that 20 years later Communism would lose its stranglehold on the USSR. Unfortunately, this 'defeat' of Communism would only be short lived.

In the years following the bloodless coup that signaled the end of the Iron Curtain, the world gradually fell asleep in a false sense of security. The west had become drunk on consumerism and decadence. Time and propaganda began to erase people's memories as to why they were free, and how easy it is to lose that freedom. People became complacent in their duties of protecting their own freedoms, and never realizing that Communism had not vanished but had instead took on a new and more cunning form, Liberal Socialism.

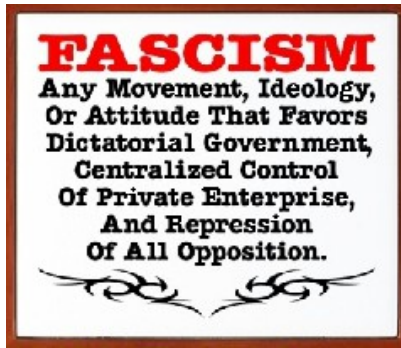
Socialism: The Trojan Horse

Socialism has become a rampant plague upon our generation, and most do not even recognize it. Socialism creeps into a nation slowly over time as if a wolf in sheep's clothing. It corrupts and divides, pitting people and classes against each other: black against white, rich against poor, Mexicans against Americans. It does this by using the very life-blood of a free nation against itself, the redistribution of its wealth and resources.

Socialism seeks to create a Super Welfare-State (aka: a Nanny-State) where the state takes over all responsibilities that belong to the individual while implementing eugenics and population control. It does this with precise deception, offering money, healthcare, and resources taken from tax payers to those who the ruling party wishes to target. But, this is not done for the sake of love or charity, but is instead used as a means of control where the citizen eventually becomes completely dependent on the state to survive. Dependent citizens will rarely bite the hand, or party, that feeds them. And as socialism progresses, it eventually gives rise to an even greater tyrant, Fascism.

Fascism seeks to organize a nation according to corporatist perspectives, values, and systems, including the political system and the economy itself. Through the use of lobbyists, corporations will often buy off politicians by paying for part of their election campaigns. In return, they often will get new laws passed that will unfairly benefit them. This can be seen more recently by the passing of Obama-care

Health Reform, which was written by the health insurance industry themselves, and the passing of the FDA Food Safety Modernization Act, S510. This bill, though titled to sound like 'Food Safety', has nothing to do with safety but instead is written to ensure that the big food and seed industries have absolutely no opposition. It outlaws home gardens, canning and preserving your own food, and sharing with neighbors, thus ensuring that the population will never be self-dependent, but will always be dependent on the government and big business for everything. As in other communist nations, all family farms will eventually be taken over by companies such as Monsanto and Perdue, who will be unaffected since the laws will only be 'selectively' enforced to ensure the elimination of competition.



For communism to take hold, efforts will also be made to centralize power to a select few. For example, in the U.S. dictatorship is becoming more apparent as we begin to see the rise of Czars. These unelected officials are part of the executive branch and can bypass Congress itself, acting as if dictators for the "Commander in Chief". They can claim executive power if they are asked to testify before congress, and do not have to answer questions to either Congress or the American people. As of January, 2011, the Czar count in the U.S. varied from 32 to 45 (with 7 more planned), such as the Department of Homeland Security, the Border and Terror Czars, and the FDA and Drug Czars. Together this Army of Czars oversees billions of US tax dollars and answer to no one. The President no longer has to go before Congress to get approval to spend anymore, he just appoints another Czar to bypass Congress and they do as they are instructed. This is how regulation, power and control come together and are necessary steps when changing a nation from Capitalist to Communist. Is there any doubt that the totalitarian communist agenda has indeed returned and is being enforced upon all the nations of the free world? (See also [China Rising](#).)

Why is God sending a Final Warning?

Saint Paul, when asked about the last days, spoke of our current generation: "Know also this, that, in the last days, shall come dangerous times. Men shall be lovers of themselves, covetous, haughty, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, ungrateful, wicked, without affection, without peace, slanderers, incontinent, unmerciful, without kindness, traitors, stubborn, puffed up, and lovers of pleasures more than of God: having an appearance indeed of godliness, but denying the power thereof. Now these avoid. For of these sort are they who creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, who are led away with divers desires: ever learning, and never attaining to the knowledge of the truth." (II Timothy 3: 1-7)

Furthermore, as Pope Paul observed, men seem to have lost the sense of sin. Mankind has fallen so far from its creator that nothing short of Divine intervention can open men's eyes and reform their hearts. The Illumination will be this needed intervention, a correction of the collective conscience of mankind that will be understood by everyone as coming from God.

SOURCE www.afterthewarning.com/

Apparitions of Our Lady - Rosa Mystica - at Montechiari-Fontanelle



Apparitions of Our Lady at Montechiari

In the little town of Montechiari, not far from the picturesque Lake Garda, which sit surrounded by mountains live 14,000 people. The town is situated at the edge of these *clear mountains* from which it drives its name, and close to the City of Brescia in the province of Lombardy, Northern Italy. It is from this podium that our Heavenly Mother requested on December 8, 1947, that H.H. Pius XII be notified of Her request that an Hour of Grace be observed every December 8th henceforth.

First Apparition in Spring of 1947

In the Spring of 1947, whilst praying in the chapel of the local hospital in Montechiari, nurse Pierina Gilli had an unforgettable experience. Mary, the Mother of God, appeared to her in a wonderful vision and magnificent light, as the exalted Lady, dressed in mauve, very sad and with tears in Her eyes. Pierina noticed that Her heart was pierced by three swords; The first sword means: the unworthy celebration of Holy Mass and Communion unworthily received; the meaning of the second sword is: being unfaithful to, and giving up, the vocation as a priest or a religious; and the third sword means: betrayal of the Faith. Our Lady asked for Prayer, Sacrifice, and Penance. These were Her only words.

Second Apparition on 13th July, 1947

Our Lady appeared to Pierina in a white dress. She was adorned with three beautiful roses: white, red and yellow, which Pierina was allowed to see in place of the three swords. The white rose represented the spirit of prayer, the red one represented the spirit of sacrifice, and the yellow rose the spirit of penance and conversion. Pierina had not yet recognized the Mother of God, and she

asked the apparition therefore: *Please tell me, who are you?*. In reply to this question She smiled and said: I am the Mother of Jesus and the Mother of all of you. Our Lord sends me to bring a new Marian Devotion to all religious orders and institutes, male and female, and to the priests of this world. I promise to protect those religious orders and institutes who will venerate me in this special way, increase their vocations, and achieve a greater striving for saintliness among the servants of God.

I wish that the 13th of each month be celebrated as a Marian Day. Special prayers are to be said during the proceeding twelve days. With an expression of great joy, She continued: On this day I shall pour out vocational holiness and abundant graces on those religious orders and spiritual institutes who have honoured me especially.

I wish that the 13th July be celebrated each year in honour of the *Rosa Mystica* (the Mystical Rose)

Pierina asked whether a miracle would follow. Our Lady replied: The most evident miracle will be this: Those who have given their souls to God - the religious who, for a long time now, have become indifferent thus betraying their vocation and as a result of their offenses have brought about the punishments and persecutions which are raging against the Church at the present time - will stop to offend Our Lord. They will again lead a life according to the original spirit of their saintly founders. The seer, Pierina, interpreted the words *Mystical Rose* as follows: "Mary is the master teacher of the innermost, mystical life and the Mother of the mystical body of Christ; in other words: She is the Mother of the Church."

This interpretation by Pierina was magnificently confirmed by Pope Paul VI in his final speech during the third meeting of the council, on 21st November, 1964. Irrespective of the presence of observers from the separated Churches, he declared Mary as the Mother of the Church; finally, he let his heart speak out and said: We want that, in the future, the Most Blessed Virgin is still more honoured under this title, and called by this lovely title by the christian people. This short, yet spiritually deep declaration, by the supreme office of our Church guarantees that we cannot go wrong, but can only feel once more re-assured when we venerate Mary calling Her by the title ROSA MYSTICA.

Third Apparition on 22nd October, 1947

Pierina saw Our Lady again in the chapel of the hospital, in the presence of many staff members, doctors, and people from the town. This time, Our Lady requested that the desired devotion be realized, and said: I have placed myself as the mediatrix between my Divine son and mankind, especially for the soul consecrated to God. Tired of the continuous offenses, He already wanted to dispense His justice.

Pierina thanked Our Lady in the name of all present. Our Lady finished Her dialogue with the words; Live out of love!

Fourth Apparition on 16th November, 1947

Our Lady appeared in the Basilica of Montechiari in the presence of some people. Among them were several priests. Pierina heard the words: Our Lord can no longer watch the many grievous sins against purity. He wants to send a flood of punishments. I have interceded that He may be merciful once more! Therefore, I ask for prayer and penance to atone for these sins. Pierina replied to Our Lady's request with a willing "Yes". The Blessed Virgin added: I lovingly ask the priest to express their great love and stop the people from committing those sins. Whoever will

atone for those sins, will receive my blessing and graces. In reply the seer's question whether we may hope for forgiveness, Our Lady said: Yes, as long as these sins are no longer committed. With these words She went away.

Fifth Apparition on 22nd November, 1947

Our Lady appeared once more to Pierina in the Basilica of Montechiari in the presence of several people, and demanded that the seer make four times the Sign of the Cross with her tongue on the tiles in the center of the church. Our Lady then descended onto the spot and said: I descend on this place, for many great conversions will happen here. And in a sad voice She continued: The Christians of your Italian nation belong to those who offend most my Divine Son Jesus through their sins of unchastity. Our Lord demands, therefore, PRAYER, GENEROUS SACRIFICES, AND PENANCE.

Pierina asked: "What do we have to do to fulfill your demands for prayer and penance?" Our Lady replied full of tenderness: Prayer. After a short, silent pause, She explained: Penance means to accept every day all the little crosses and the duties too, in the spirit of penance.

Thereupon She promised solemnly: On the 8th December, at noon, I shall appear again here in the Basilica. IT WILL BE THE HOUR OF GRACE.

Pierina asked: "Please explain to me the meaning of *Hour of Grace*".

This Hour of Grace will produce great and numerous conversions. Hardened and cold hearts resembling this marble will be touched by divine Grace, and they will become faithful to Our Lord in loyal love.

This was the only time that Our Lady announced Her next appearance. All other apparitions came unannounced.

Sixth Apparition on 7th December, 1947

Our Blessed Virgin appeared once more at the Basilica of Montechiari Three people were present including the father confessor of the seer. Our Lady, the *Mystical Rose*, wore a white cloak which was held by a boy at the right-hand side, and by a girl on the left-hand side.

◇Our Lady said: I shall show my heart tomorrow of which the people know so little. In Fatima I asked that the devotion to my heart be spread. And with an ever sweeter voice She went on: I wanted to bring my heart into Christian families in Bonate: (near Bergamo, Italy) and after a brief pause She added: Here, in Montechiari, I wish to be venerated as the *ROSA MYSTICA* as already indicated so often, together with the devotion to my heart which must be specially practiced in religious institutes so that they may obtain more graces through my motherly heart.

Our Lady then confided a secret to Pierina with the promise that She would tell her the time for the secret to be made public. Pierina also wanted to know who the children were. Our Lady replied: Jacinta and Francisco; they will help you in your trials and suffering. They too, suffered. I wish from you the simplicity and goodness of these two children.

Our Lady then spread out Her arms as a sign of Her protection, lifted Her eyes to Heaven and disappeared with the words: Praised be the Lord!

Seventh Apparition on 8th December, 1947.

On this great feast countless priest were present. It was only with a great deal of effort that

Pierina was able to get into the Basilica. She knelt in the center of the church, just where the other apparitions had taken place. During the recitation of the Holy Rosary, Pierina called out: "O, Our Lady!"

◇Great silence ensued! Our Lady appeared on a large white staircase, decorated with a white, red and yellow rose. She said with a smile: I am the Immaculate Conception. And descending several steps with great majesty She continued: I am Mary, full of grace, Mother of My Divine Son Jesus Christ. Descending even more, She said: Through my coming to Montechiari, I which to be known as the *ROSA MYSTICA*.◇ It is my wish that every year, on 8th December, at noon, the *HOUR OF GRACE FOR THE WORLD* be celebrated . Many divine and bodily graces will be received through this devotion.

Our Lord, my Divine Son Jesus, will send His overflowing mercy if good people will pray continuously for their sinful brother.

One should very soon notify the Holy Father of the Church, Pope Pius XII, that it is my wish that the *HOUR OF GRACE FOR THE WORLD* be made known and spread throughout the world. If anyone is unable to visit his church, yet will pray at noon at home, he will also receive graces through me. Whoever prays on these tiles and weeps tears of penance, will find a secure heavenly ladder and receive protection and grace through my motherly heart.

Then Our Lady showed Pierina her heart and said: Look at this heart which loves mankind so very much, but most people only shower offenses upon it. If the good and the bad unite in prayer they will obtain mercy and peace through this heart. The Lord is still protection the good and is holding back a great punishment because of my intercession. Our Lady smiled again and went on: Soon one will recognize the greatness of this Hour of Grace.

When Pierina saw that Our Lady was going to depart, she said: "Dear Lady, I thank you! Bless my homeland Italy and the whole world, but especially the Holy Father, the priest, the religious, and the sinners."

Our Lady replied: I have already prepared a flood of graces for all the children who listen to my words and keep them in their hearts. She assured Pierina that she would return at a suitable time when the Secret entrusted to her, would be made public through the Ecclesiastical authority. Our Lady then said 'good-bye'. Pierina withdrew to a convent where, hidden from the world, she served in the kitchen and where she waited in silence for the hour which, as promised, came after 19 years, on White Sunday (Sunday after Easter), 17th April, 1966, in Fontanelle, a settlement of only a few houses spread around and situated about 2-3 km outside Montechiari. Our Blessed Lady kept her promise.

APPARITION AT FONTANELLE

First Apparition: White Sunday, 17th April, 1966.

The Most Blessed Virgin said:

My Divine Son is total love, and he is sending me to give miraculous powers to this spring. As a sign of penance and purification kiss the top step. Steps made of stone led down from the path to the spring.

Then descend a few steps and kiss the stone again. Our Lady followed the seer. Now, for a third time, kiss the bottom step and have a crucifix placed there. With Her left hand Our Lady indicated the spot. The sick and all my children must kiss the crucifix and ask my Divine Son for

forgiveness before they take the water, or drink from it.

Our Lady approached the spring and said: Take mud into your hands. Wash yourself with water! This is to teach the sinners that sin makes the soul dirty, yet the soul will be cleansed again through the water of grace. Thus, the sinner will once more be pleasing to God. What a clear symbol of the sacramental grace of God!

Our Lady bowed down and touched the water of the spring in two places. She added the following words: The wishes expressed by my Son Jesus in 1947, are to made known to all my children. Then I gave you His messages and mine in the Basilica (Montechiari). It is my wish, and I repeat: the sick should come to this miraculous spring and many of my children should come with them.

Second Apparition: 13th May, 1966.

On 13th May, Our Lady's anniversary of Her apparition at Fatima, Our Lady brought great joy to Pierina when She appeared once again at the spring, in the presence of about 20 people. It was 11:40 a.m. Our Lady said amongst other things:

One should make known my appearance at this spring. My Divine Son is all love. The world is walking the road to perdition. Once again I have been able to obtain mercy, and Jesus has sent me, therefore, again to Montechiari to bring you the grace of His love... It requires PRAYER, SACRIFICE AND PENANCE in order to save mankind.

Our Lady, pointing to the water at Her right-hand side which She had touched on 17th April, 1966, said: *It is my wish that a comfortable basin is built here, in order to immerse the sick in the water... The other part of the spring (She pointed to Her left-hand side) is to be used for drinking.*

◊Pierina wanted to know from the Blessed Virgin what to call the spring. Thereupon Our Lady replied: *THE SPRING OF GRACE*◊. And in reply to a further question: "What is your name?", Pierina was told: *ROSA MYSTICA*

At these words, the Mother of God spread out Her arms, spread open Her wide cloak, and said with a smile: I have come to bring love, unity and peace to the souls of my children. I ask you, do not throw any mud on the love for your fellow-man.

The seer questioned the meaning of the wide cloak. Our lady answered: *This is the meaning of my love which embraces the whole of mankind.*

Pierina asked: "What would you like us to do here at Fontanelle? Our Lady replied: *Do acts of charity for the sick who will come here.*

Third Apparition: The Feast of Corpus Christi, 9th June, 1966

About 100 people were present at the spring on this Day of Obligation. Pierina came to the Shrine after 3 p.m. and asked all those present to recite the Holy Rosary. Suddenly, in the middle of the recitation, Pierina called out: "Look up to the sky!" This time, Our Lady appeared five to six metres above the spring over a wheat field. Those present noticed that, in the direction of the seer's eyes, Our Lady seemed to touch the ears of the wheat with Her feet.

Our Lady said: *My Divine Son Jesus Christ has sent me here today, on the Feast of the Body of Our Lord, on the Feast of Unity and Love. Spreading out Her hand She continued: I should like very much that this wheat be transformed into the Eucharistic bread, into countless penitential communions. Majestically, lifting Her eyes to Heaven, Our Lady went on: It is my wish that the*

Hosts made of this wheat, be taken to Rome, and to Fatima for the 13th October.

Pierina asked: "Should all this wheat be used for it?"

Our Lady replied: *May noble hearts fulfill my wish. I wish that a chapel be built here with a statue facing the spring.*

Pierina said: "Dear Blessed Virgin, I do not understand."

Our Lady showed her an image and said: *The statue is to be carried here in a procession on 13th October, but prior to it, it is my wish that the people of Montechiari consecrate themselves to my heart. Montechiari is the place which my Divine Son has chosen for me to distribute His graces.*

Pierina saw that Our Lady was going to leave, so she asked Her to stay a little longer. Our Lady lingered, and Pierina was allowed to commend several petitions and to request Our Lady's blessing for the priests, the faithful, and the sick.

Fourth Apparition: The Feast of the Transfiguration of Our Lord, 6th August, 1966

Pierina came to the spring at about 2:30 p.m. About 200 people had gathered there. At 3 p.m. the seer asked all to recite the Holy Rosary. During the fourth mystery she stopped, and called out: "Our Lady is here." Everyone was silent, and they all listened with emotion to the dialogue with Heaven.

◇The Mother of God said: *My Divine Son Jesus has sent me again, in order to request the WORLD LEAGUE OF PENITENTIAL COMMUNION and this is to be done on 13th October. This Day of Penitential Communion should be spread throughout the world. It is to be held first in 1966, and then to be repeated every year. Those priests and faithful who will spread this devotion, will be given the wealth of my graces.*

Pierina inquired again about the wheat. Our Lady instructed her: *One should take this wheat to my beloved Son Pope Paul VI with the instruction that it has been blessed by Our Presence. It is the wheat of his homeland, of Brescia, of Montechiari. Tell him the wishes of my Divine Son... also those concerning Fatima.*

Pierina wanted to know what to do with the remaining wheat.

Our Lady answered: *Have small bread rolls baked of the remaining wheat. These rolls are to be distributed here at Fontanelle on certain days in memory of my coming. This is to be the sign of gratitude of my sons, who till the soil. After my ascension into Heaven I have always acted as Mediatrix between my Son Jesus and the whole of mankind. How many graces I have been able to obtain in all these centuries! How many graces were shown. How much punishment was prevented. How many dialogues did I hold with souls. How often have I visited earth to bring my messages to the people, but people continue to offend Our Lord. I have chosen this place of Montechiari because there is still the humility of poor Bethlehem among my sons who till the soil. Furthermore, this place, where so many prayers are said continuously, will be transformed into a source of rich blessings.*

After these revelations of Our Lady, Pierina withdrew once more into a life of peaceful retirement. In addition, the bishop ordered her to remain absolutely silent. Pierina obeyed the bishop's order.

The things that are forbidden are very tempting, and very soon the message of the apparition of Our Lady spread around the world drawing floods of pilgrims to Montechiari.

NOTE Added on March 20th, 2002 - [Updated on January 9th, 2012]

On February 18th, 2002, we received a copy of an e-mail regarding the veracity of the Message of La Salette. We deem the issue serious enough as to address it through this Note posted within *The M+G+R Foundation* Domain. The key portions of the e-mail follow:

*This message is forwarded to you as you have a file or files on your site which promotes or supports the false message that the Blessed Virgin Mary spoke at La Salette the words to Melanie Calvat:
“ROME WILL LOOSE THE FAITH AND BECOME THE SEAT OF ANTICHRIST.”*

I urge you to seriously ponder the measures you ought take to mitigate the damage caused by your stand on this matter.

(signed) F. John Loughnan

The M+G+R Foundation comments: We are quite familiar with the concerted effort being made to discredit the Message of La Salette, the Messages through Montechiari and Fontanelle [Rosa Mystica] and the Messages of Garabandal. All three contain severe, and very accurate, criticism of the members of the Clergy and Hierarchy of the Roman Catholic Church.

What other behavior should we expect from men, and the supporters of those men, who have placed their ecclesiastical position and related comforts and benefits ahead of the well being of the flock - most specially the most vulnerable members of the flock: the children?

Who, in his right mind would expect, say, Cardinal Law or Cardinal Egan, to endorse a Message from God, through His Mother, criticizing the debauchery of the clergy and their cover-up by the Hierarchy? Even the late Cardinal Spellman tried to torpedo the efforts of the Blue Army of Fatima but could not.

The M+G+R Foundation will not dignify such allegations against the Message of La Salette with an open debate. This issue will be laid to rest, once and for all, by the following statement from Miguel de Portugal.

Even if Melanie Calvat would rise from the dead and state that she invented the statement: “*ROME WILL LOOSE THE FAITH AND BECOME THE SEAT OF ANTICHRIST*”, I, Miguel de Portugal, by the Grace of God and in His Name, proclaim from, and to, the four corners of the world that

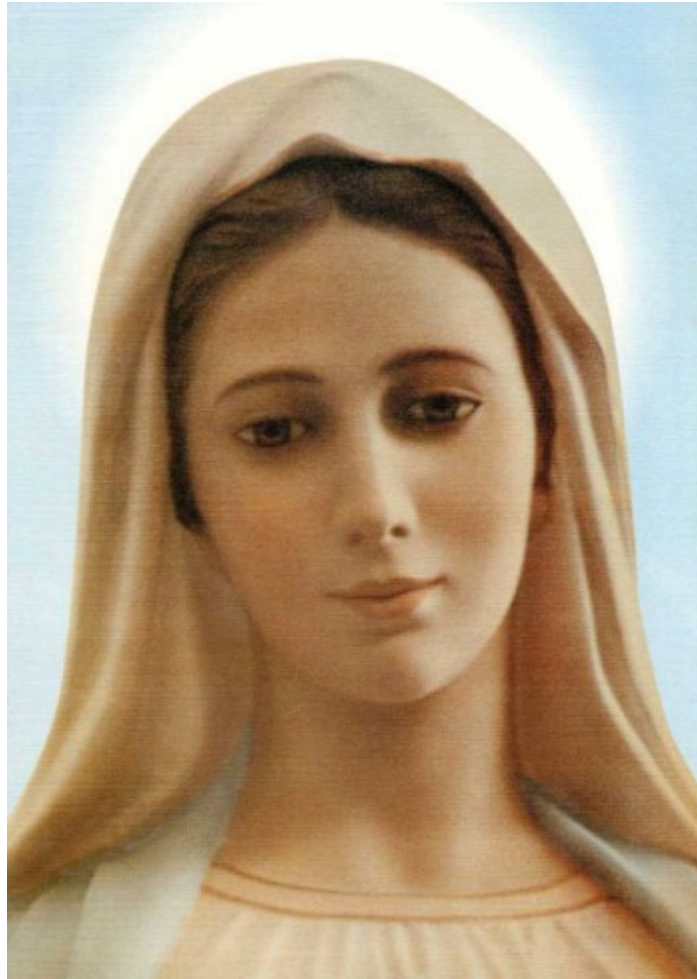
“ROME HAS LOST THE FAITH AND HAS BECOME THE SEAT OF ANTICHRIST.”

In addition, regarding the statement about the mitigation of "...the damage caused by The M+G+R Foundation's stand on this matter." I pronounce, once more, that, compared with the Canonization of Mr. Escriva, any error that may inadvertently appear in the Domain of *The M+G+R Foundation* is minor when compared with the blasphemy of such perverted canonization.

miguel de Portugal



SOURCE <http://www.mgr.org/rosamystica.html>



The Messages of the Blessed Virgin Mary

To a Visionary in MI

Messages 93-107

Message No. 93 on Saturday 2/26/2011 @ 4:15 A.M.

The Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said, "My esteemed daughter. The world will be experiencing many difficulties because the people are not coming to the way of my Son. Enough, O' people! Come to my Son so that He can help you. I am calling you to come to the light. Enough remaining in darkness. You came to this earth in light, leave this world in light. My Son carried His Cross and bore all kinds of sufferings for the sake of the people, so that they don't end in perdition. Carry one of the crosses of my Son. Am I not preaching and saying that the things of this earth belong to this earth. Every person will leave his body on this earth without taking anything with him, because he will not know where he is at that final moment." The Virgin Mary continued and gave a private message to SD. At the end of her message, The Virgin Mary said to the Visionary, "Peace to you my daughter and to everyone you pray for with a joyful heart."

Message No. 94 on Monday 3/7/2011 @ 4:15 A.M.

The Blessed Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said, "O' esteemed daughter. What is happening (The oozing of the oil from the Icon) is not of you. This thing is by His will. You have nothing to do with it, since everything that happens is by His will. What happens on this earth happens by His will. Wake up from your sleep, O' leaders and come to the light. Enough that so many of you are following the path of darkness." The Virgin Mary concluded with a private message to SD.

Message No. 95 on Wednesday 3/30/2011 @ 5:30 A.M.

The Visionary was praying and asked the Blessed Mother, "Relieve the people who are experiencing difficulties and help SD." The Virgin Mary answered with a private message to SD.

Message No. 96 on Tuesday 4/12/2011 @ 3:30 A.M.

The Blessed Virgin Mary spoke and gave the following message to the Visionary, "Come all of you my children to my Son. He will guide you and help you. This bread which He gives you is His body. Take and eat from it, and quoting our Lord Jesus, She said, this is my body which I gave to you for the salvation of people. Any one who eats My Flesh and drinks My Blood will be with me and me with him. What I say is spirit and life."

Message No. 97 on 4/28/2011 @ 2:15 A.M.

The Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said, "The King of kings is raised." The Visionary replied, "Glory to His Name and prayer to His Mother...You." The Virgin Mary continued, "Enough, O' people, enough, O' people, enough, O' people, from remaining in your deep sleep! When will you wake up from this deep sleep and return to the faith? My Son gave His life for your salvation. In what day and at what time are you going to wake up and come to follow my Son, the King of Kings? Can't you see what is happening in this world? When people fall into problems they seek refuge in me and in my Son. What is the use of your seeking refuge in me and in my Son if your hearts are not clean and are devoid of joy? When you don't obtain your wish you forget my Son and His Father."

Message No. 98 on Tuesday 5/24/2011 @ 4:15 A.M.

The Virgin Mary said, "My esteemed daughter. Don't be sad because of what happened (a certain incident). Let the blessing of your home remain in your home. Where are Those with high ranks who don't know what they are doing? If they are chasing after the things of this earth, what will be the state of the people whom they are leading? They should be an example to be followed by these meek people. I told you to pray for Fr. (D). Tell Fr. (A), I have told you that I am with you. Don't be upset and get into a dialogue with them (those who are opposing this phenomenon). I am with you. Continue along the path you are following. Tell MA, enough indulging in what you are doing! And don't do what they are doing! People with high ranks, people with high ranks, people with high ranks, how do you dwell in the house of God when it is filled with problems and strife and with hearts that are not in harmony with each other? How do you expect these people to come to believe in the Lord? Be happy and joyful, my daughter, and bring people to witness this blessing. Give as much as you can of this blessing so that people will come to the faith."

The Fifth Apparition of the Blessed Virgin Mary – Message No. 99 on Monday 5/30/2011 @ 2:30 A.M.

The Visionary was sleeping and felt as if she were being stabbed by knives. She woke up and noticed a strong light shining in her room. She went and knelt in front of the Icon. The room was shining with a brilliant light, and the Virgin Mary emerged from the light in front of the Visionary. The Virgin Mary was dressed in Blue and White. Tears started flowing from the Visionary's eyes as she looked at the Blessed Virgin Mary and said, "Is that you, O' Virgin my mother? O Virgin, give relief to this world. Have mercy on this world, you are the mother of mercy. The Virgin Mary replied, "The blessings of the Kingdom of Heaven are with you and with those who are around you. Those with high ranks, those with high ranks, those with high ranks are busy with other things."

The Visionary said, "O' Virgin, show them a sign". The Virgin replied, "At the appropriate time". Then the Virgin repeated the name of a certain person 3 times. The light slowly disappeared and the Virgin Mary disappeared from sight.

The Visionary felt being blessed by the Virgin Mary with the sign of the cross.

Message No. 100 on Thursday 7/14/2011 @ 5:15 A.M.

The Blessed Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said, "My esteemed daughter, you are bearing your pain and suffering with a rejoicing heart and with humility and meekness. This is greatly appreciated by me and my Son. My Son is very sad for this world because the people are happy with the things of this earth. Enough, O' people, and wake up from the deep sleep you are in, since the time of salvation has arrived. Come to gladden the King of Kings and return to Him. He does not want to see the people perish. He carried and bore all the sufferings of this world so that He will not see any human being perish. All these people are guests on this earth. The real life and the life of happiness are in that world which has no end."

Message No. 101 on Tuesday 7/26/2011 @ 4:15 A.M.

The Blessed Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said, "Tell him".

The Visionary asked, "To whom shall I tell?"

The Blessed Mother answered, "To SD", and gave a private message to SD. The Virgin Mary continued her message to the Visionary and said, "My esteemed daughters, the people who are coming are witnessing grace in front of their eyes. The King of Kings came to earth and many did not believe in His coming and in the things which He did and showed the people. They did not believe these things.

Many people from among those who visit you do not come because of faith. They come with evil intentions. Do not be sad and anxious. Have I not told you that I am with you? " Then the Blessed Virgin Mary gave the second part of Her private message to SD.

Message No. 102 on Saturday 8/06/2011 @ 3:15 A.M.

The Blessed Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said,

"My esteemed daughter, when will this world wake up from this deep sleep which envelopes it? My Son gave Himself for the salvation of this world because their sins have reached Him, and I fear least they perish. I have been saying, asking and beseeching these people to pray and return to the faith with a happy and joyful heart, to enable My Son to help them at that final hour. I have been showing Myself and beseeching all those I am coming to. But it is not only these people that do not believe. Because if the Patriarchs, bishops and priests do not believe, how can these

people come to the faith and believe in me and in the King of Kings? My Son is very sad and broken hearted over these people. Don't you know how much you are loved by My Son and His Father? I want you, I want you, I want you to come to My Son and His Father and beseech them with broken hearts and with faith, to enable them to help you at the time of salvation." The Virgin Mary concluded with a separate private message to each of SD and MS.

Message No. 103 on Saturday 8/20/2011 @ 4:15 A.M.

The Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said,

"Tell him "

The Visionary answered, "To whom?"

The Virgin Mary said, "To SD", and gave a private message to SD.

Message No. 104 on Sunday 8/28/2011 @ 2:30 A.M. (The 3rd. anniversary of the oozing of oil from the Icon of Our Lady of the Cape)

The Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said,

"My esteemed daughter, do not be anxious and trouble yourself. Tell him."

The Visionary answered, "To whom?" The Virgin Mary said, "To SD", and gave a private message to SD.

The Visionary inquired about the meaning of the message to SD and the Virgin Mary explained it to her. The Virgin Mary continued and said, "Tell Fr. A, that everything will happen at the proper hour and time. Even a leaf of a tree does not fall without His will. My esteemed daughter, do not be anxious and tell SD that I am with you. Everything you want will be done according to His will"

Message No. 105 on Monday 10/03/2011 @ 4:15 A.M.

The Blessed Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said,

"My esteemed daughter, I have been saying and calling upon the children of this world to return to the faith. Am I not saying that the time has arrived, the time, the time, the time and the hour has arrived? When are they going to return and come to My Son and to the faith? Didn't My Son give His Spirit and Body for the salvation of this world? He came to this earth, but many people did not believe in His coming. My Son does not want to see the world perish. He wants to save the whole world, even the flea that is upon this earth! My children, even this chair which you are relaxing on does not give you happiness. Your happiness is not by relaxing on this earthly chair. Rather, your happiness should be in that world that has no end. The world you are living in will come to an end. But when you are with My Son you will be living in a world that has no end." The Virgin Mary concluded with a private message to SD.

Message No. 106 on Tuesday 11/15/2011 @ 4:15 A.M.

The Blessed Virgin Mary spoke to the Visionary and said,

"My children, you are the children of the Truth. The days of salvation have arrived. Whoever is saved will live a new life in the Kingdom of Heaven which has no end. The life of the human being is not upon this earth, where you continue to sin and follow after the evil things which are on this earth. Eternal life is in the Kingdom of Heaven with My Son who gave His Life and Blood for the salvation of this world , and was crucified hanging on a cross. Is He not the One who carried and bore all sufferings and shed His Blood upon the earth, for the salvation of your souls from your sins? If you want to be with My Son pray, pray, pray and come to the faith. Pray for the salvation of this sinful world. I beseech you to return to the faith. I want you to purify your hearts and bodies from worthless things. My children, come, come, come to the faith."

**The Sixth Apparition of The Blessed Virgin Mary - Message No. 107 on Wednesday
12/7/2011 @ 3:45 A.M.**

The Virgin Mary appeared to the Visionary and gave her a message. The apparition happened as follows: The Visionary was in her room and was unable to sleep. She began to pray and suddenly noticed a light in her room. She went and knelt in front of the Icon and the other sacramentals. She saw a small sun-like circle of golden and white light which began to increase in intensity and get bigger and bigger, and then the Virgin Mary emerged from that colorful circle of light. The light was so intense that the Visionary could not continue to look at it. She indicated that she felt shy and unworthy to look at the Blessed Mother, and her eyes were filled with tears. She was kneeling and was shaking, and with her eyes closed, spoke and said, "My Virgin Mother, relieve this world. Do something. Relieve me from the mouths of these people who are talking against me. Show them something because they do not believe."

The Virgin Mary answered her and said, "Have I not told you that I am with you? The King of Kings came to this earth and could not change this world, so who are you to be able to change it? Many people enter into the house of God, but their hearts and bodies are filled with evil. These people are busy with things that have no taste and no meaning. Those who talk against you, leave them to the sword of

God!" The Visionary beseeched the Blessed Mother and said, "O Virgin, relieve SD." The Virgin Mary answered, "Have I not told SD that I am with you?"

The light began to slowly disappear, and the Visionary was able to open her eyes. She kept wondering how this thing happens!!

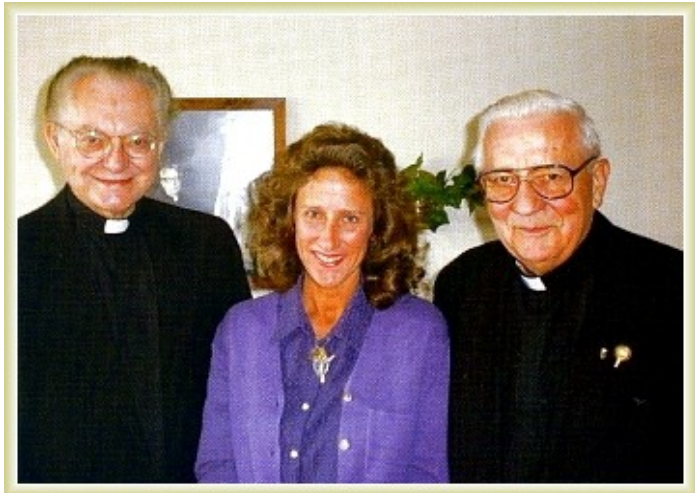
"Messages from the Heart of Our Mother"
Author Fr. Robert J. Fox - Published by Fatima Family Apostolate

Table of Contents

Pg 7 - [A Necessary Preface](#)
Pg 17 - [Chapter 1](#) - Placing private revelations in proper perspective
Pg 27 - [Chapter 2](#) - The Purpose of the messages
Pg 50 - [Chapter 3](#) - Interior locutions and Visions
Pg 61 - [Chapter 4](#) - For Priest, Religious, Laity
Pg 81 - [Chapter 5](#) - Messages from the Blessed Mother
Pg 119 - [Chapter 6](#) - Messages from Jesus
Pg 149 - Chapter 7 - Sharing the Passion of Jesus
Pg 179 - [Chapter 8](#) - The First message and early development
Pg 211 - [Chapter 9](#) - Our Blessed Mother ask for prayer groups
Pg 232 - [Chapter 10](#) - A Time of Crisis - A time of purification and crisis
Pg 284 - Chapter 11 - A new beginning
Pg 297 - Chapter 12 - Greater suffering for conversions of souls
Pg 321 - Chapter 13 - Importance of Sacramental Adoration

Preface

In this book I do not mention the name of the parish to which Little Mary, who receives the messages, belongs, or even mention the state in which she lives. The name of her priest spiritual director is not given, nor the diocese in which she lives. I had a reason for doing this. What is most important are the messages, not the messenger. As you will read below Bernadette Soubirous of Lourdes knew it was important that people not be drawn to her but rather to the messages of Our Lady.



Experience in doing much writing and lecturing has taught me that people can get very excited and not realize what they are doing to others whom God may have used or is using in a special way. In the book Francis I tell how people would crowd the house of this man who bears the wounds in his hands and undergoes the passion of Jesus every night. The people almost ruined his family life. Even his children were discontinuing to come home as the house was always crowded with people, those curious, those seeking healings. They would practically trample over his wife to get to Francis whenever he

"This book that is being written is truly blessed by God. The book will soon come to an end but those who read these messages will truly have them embedded in their hearts forever.

"God's work never ends, so continue . . . to share all that I am teaching you. . . . The Gospel must be spread."

Our Blessed Mother, May 18, 2004

went places, even to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. People can think they own those given special charisms.

Some can also attempt to use them for their own agenda. Others can be harsh and seek to destroy them. After the book on "Francis" came out, his wife told me: "The book had a great leveling effect. People finally realized what they were doing to our family.

Were I to give names and locations, countless phone calls, attempts at house calls, letters—going through every channel possible—could disturb the peace and balance needed without proper meditation on the Messages from the Heart of Our Mother which this is all about.

Each message is where the reader should place his or her focus and meditate on them, not seeking some special favor. The messages appear simple, but with meditation have a greater depth than first meets the eye. I have often given my own commentaries after many of the messages to indicate the depth of the message and help the reader who at times may see much more than I have.

The messages have a flow to them. They do not represent the style with which Little Mary normally speaks or writes. In my judgment, and many others, the messages are not Little Mary's. They are: Messages from the Heart of Our Mother. As I neared the conclusion of compiling these messages and commenting on them I finally asked Little Mary about something that had bothered me. I told her that I did not understand why the Blessed Mother on occasion would switch from the singular to the plural within the same sentence.

An example: “A good confession takes time. One must examine their conscience and be truly sorry for their sins. One must be honest and then work on those areas where they are weak.”

As often happened in the past few years when we discussed spiritual matters our Blessed Mother gave Little Mary an interior locution. On this occasion of my inquiry of why the switch from the singular to the plural she heard: The messages are directed to each person. They are also intended for everyone.

Page 7

Little Mary through the years was often reminded that the messages were for the world. The Blessed Mother then was using a style of communication directed to all, but desiring as a good Mother to have her messages touch each and every one of her children. We should read them as if spoken to each one of us.

I do relate in the book a limited number of accounts of healings, etc., so as to give credibility to the messages. I do relate some of the sufferings attached to the one given a special mission. Such sufferings do not seem to occur to others not well acquainted with the messenger. I do tell somewhat of the personality of the Messenger to help you realize the manner in which the messages are given. All this is in no way intended to make any judgment for the Church. I can see that the bishops involved have to be responsible and perform their duty. We should all respect that. The Church is always cautious, as it should be, regarding reports of supernatural messages.



This book goes to print in the 150th year of the anniversary of the solemn papal definition of the Immaculate Conception by Pope Pius IX. This book goes to print also in the 160th year since the discovery of St. Louis de Montfort’s book, True Devotion to the Blessed Virgin Mary.

Devout Catholics will better understand the concern of their heavenly Mother, the Mother of the Church, and her messages when they have an appreciation of the role of Mary as Mediatrix of all graces. Also, when they appreciate total consecration to our Blessed Mother.

Pope John Paul II in early 2004 used the 160th anniversary of the publication of True Devotion to the Blessed Virgin Mary to recall and explain the doctrine of its author, St. Louis-Marie Grignion de Montfort. The Pope owes his episcopal motto, “Totus Tuus,” to this saint, an expression of his totally belonging to Jesus through Mary.



As a youth Karol Wojtyla received “a great help” from this book. “I found the answer to my perplexity due to the fear that the devotion to Mary, if excessive, might end by compromising the supremacy of the worship owed to Christ,” the Pope said in his message to the Religious of the Montfort family. “Under the wise guidance of St. Louis-Marie, I understood that, if one lives the mystery of Mary in Christ, such a risk does not exist,” said the Pope in his letter dated December 8, 2003, the solemnity of the Immaculate Conception.

St. Louis-Marie de Montfort wrote *True Devotion* at the start of 1700, but the manuscript was hidden and ignored until “accidentally” rediscovered in 1842 and published a year later. The saint had predicted that evil forces would not want the book out and it would be hidden.



Pope John Paul II said that when re-read in the light of the Second Vatican Council, the Montfort doctrine retains “its substantial validity.” “As is known, in my episcopal coat of arms, the motto *Totus Tuus* is inspired by the doctrine of St. Louis-Marie Grignion de Montfort. These two words express total belonging to Jesus through Mary.

“‘*Totus tuus ego sum, et omnia mea tua sunt,*’ St. Louis-Marie wrote, and he translates: ‘I am all yours, and everything of mine belongs to you, my beloved Jesus, through Mary, your holy Mother,’” the Holy Father said. For St. Louis-Marie, true

Marian devotion is Christ-centered and becomes a privileged means “to find Jesus Christ perfectly, to love him tenderly, and to serve him faithfully.” In this connection, Mary becomes the faithful echo of God.

Page 8

Chapter 1 Placing Private Revelations in Proper Perspective

You are encouraged to read the messages meditatively. If one reads rapidly, seeking something sensational or just reading out of curiosity, the spirit of heaven's call to have the Word of God embedded in our hearts—for a deeper conversion of heart to closer union with Jesus Christ—will be missed.

A good program may well be 20 minutes a day—a maximum of 30 minutes— meditating on points that especially touch the heart.

It is most important that what is written in this book be understood according to these teachings of the Church:

66 "'The Christian economy, therefore, since it is the new and definitive Covenant, will never pass away; and no new public revelation is to be expected before the glorious manifestation of our Lord Jesus Christ' (DV 4: cf. 1 Tim 6:14; Titus 2:13). Yet even if Revelation is already complete, it has not been made completely explicit; it remains for Christian faith gradually to grasp its full significance over the course of the centuries.

67 "Throughout the ages, there have been so-called private' revelations, some of which have been recognized by the authority of the Church. They do not belong, however, to the deposit of faith. It is not their role to improve or complete Christ's definitive Revelation, but to help live more fully

by it in a certain period of history. Guided by the Magisterium of the Church, the *sensus fidelium* knows how to discern and welcome in these revelations whatever constitutes an authentic call of Christ or his saints to the Church.

"Christian faith cannot accept 'revelations' that claim to surpass or correct the Revelation of which Christ is the fulfillment, as is the case in certain non-Christian religions and also in certain recent sects which base themselves on such revelations."

Catechism of the Catholic Church—Second Edition

Public divine revelation ended with the death of the last Apostle, St. John. The Church is still studying and meditating what public and divine Revelations have been given her from God through the Sacred Scripture and Tradition. Deeper insights into God's Word thus are progressing. While private revelations can help us see what is already in Scripture and the traditional

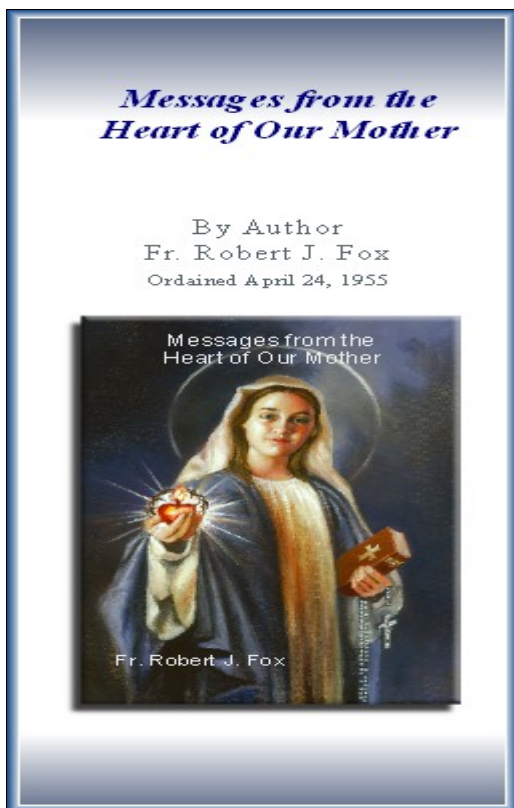
teachings of the Church, any private revelation is never the source of our divine faith.

With the multiplicity of reported private revelations and locutions so widespread in the world at the present time, it is difficult for people to know which, if any, can be trusted. It must, of course, be said that all we need to know and believe and practice is already contained in the Scriptures and Magisterial teachings of the Church. No one is obliged to believe private revelations, even those major ones approved by the Church as worthy of human faith. Private revelation does not.....

Page 17

The new bishop met with Little Mary during the first months of 1996, together with her husband and spiritual director. His first concern was that the marriage of Little Mary and her husband was solid because this was her primary vocation. The bishop did not want her life as a messenger to interfere with her duties as a mother and a wife. After several meetings, the new bishop gave his consent to her pastor, in April 1996, allowing this.

Page 25



He urged Little Mary to read the messages after Mass and recite the Rosary on Monday evenings.

About the same time Little Mary began receiving interior locutions from Jesus on occasion. She was afraid to tell anyone this. Some people were finding it hard to believe that the Blessed Mother was truly giving messages—how could they believe that she was also hearing Jesus?

Jesus asked Little Mary to begin praying with those who were coming to the group. Jesus told her that all power comes from Him, her God. He told her that He was going to bless her hands so that she could touch His people through her hands and they would feel His love and warmth. She was told to hold their hands while she prayed with them and to tell them, when she was through praying, that they would need to go to Adoration and tell Jesus what had been done. If it was in God's Will, miracles would happen.

In 2001 Little Mary's spiritual director was required to retire as pastor of the large parish because of age. It took some months before a new pastor arrived. At the time of the publication of this book in 2004 this same priest was still acting as spiritual director to Little Mary.

Page 26

Chapter 2 Purpose of the Messages

I want to begin this book by telling you how I got acquainted with the person known as "Little Mary" who receives messages from Jesus and especially Our Blessed Mother. The messages are for everyone, for the whole world. The circumstances which I am about to relate initiated a spiritual relationship immediately thereafter. These have consisted of frequent communications each week, as well as meeting her and her husband personally from time to time. Hundreds of hours were spent in this fashion. This aided me tremendously in my personal judgment and in the preparation of this book over a period of three years.

In May 2001, just before the 84th anniversary of the first appearance of the Mother of God at Fatima, I was invited to be the speaker at celebrations honoring a new shrine to Our Lady of Fatima in one of the largest parishes in the Upper Midwest. The pastor, ordained 50 years, had wanted to build a shrine to honor our Lady as he celebrated his 50th anniversary as a priest of Jesus Christ. He was planning on it being a shrine to honor Our Lady of Lourdes. Then Little Mary received a message from Our Blessed Mother that the shrine the pastor envisioned should rather be of Our Lady of Fatima. The pastor agreed and thus a beautiful shrine was constructed on the parish property in honor of Our Lady of Fatima.

There would be several days of special prayer and talks and I was asked to be the main celebrant and speaker as celebrations were held initiating the prayerful use of the new shrine.

On the way from the Minneapolis-St. Paul airport to the parish, the pastor told me of a middle-age woman, 43 years old, who was receiving messages from Our Lady and Our Lord almost every day, usually in the morning. Each Monday evening up to 500 to 600 people on the average would come to the church for an evening of prayer, lasting several hours. And the people would stay. First there would be a Mass with homily. Then a meditated Rosary, prayed slowly with

meditations and reverence.

Finally Little Mary would read from messages received during the past week. Then the pastor would give an interpretation of the messages. Finally, those who desired could come forth to have Little Mary pray with them individually. This was done in a side room close to where the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass was offered. Hundreds of letters had been sent to the bishop describing personal healings, some healings from very serious afflictions.

I use the term here "Little Mary" to distinguish her from our Blessed Mother

Page 27

Chapter 3 Interior locutions and Visions

In a book such as this it is important that readers have a good understanding of the nature of supernatural communications, whether in the form of locutions or of visions. It is not wise simply to rush through a book of this nature looking for the sensational without taking time to reflect upon our relationship with God and how He communicates with His children upon earth. Thus early in this book we present this chapter, always keeping in mind that it is through the Church Jesus Christ founded, the Sacred Scriptures and Tradition of the Church, that we primarily will know the Word of God and what are true faith and morals.

Fr. John A. Harden, S.J., who, until his death in January 2000, was theological advisor to the Fatima Family Apostolate, explained locutions in the following manner: "A supernatural communication to the ear, imagination, or directly to the intellect. The locution is supernatural in the manner of communication, that is, beyond the ordinary laws of nature. Spurious locutions may come from the evil spirit and can be recognized by their lack of coherence or clarity, the disquiet they cause in the one who receives them, and the evil effects they produce in them who listen to them" (Modern Catholic Dictionary).

"Locution" is a word coming from the Latin locutio, "a speaking, an utterance." Locutions of different kinds are received in different manners as shall be explained later. We shall see that Fr. Hardon's concise definition covers much territory and will become more meaningful as we explore the various aspects of what he says.

St. John of the Cross's definition of locutions was simple: words produced in the recipient by divine actions.

Fr. Thomas Dubay, S.M., in his book *Fire Within*—concerning St. Teresa of Avila, St. John of the Cross, and the Gospel—on prayer, in a chapter on Locutions and Visions, tells us:

"Perhaps the most opportune way to open our discussion on divine communications is to consider the question of whether or not it deserves space in this volume at all. Surely, some people would take the view that in the scientific milieu and widespread literacy of contemporary technological societies, the idea of special divine enlightenments and messages merits at best a patronizing smile, at worst outright ridicule. Even some religiously inclined persons, including a fair percentage of clergy, give little credence to the proposition that God does communicate,


ordinary individuals. Many people tend to take seriously only what they can see with their own eyes or touch with their own hands.

Page 50

The world of the supernatural—angelic, demonic and divine—does not have much sway in their day-to-day world of business and pleasure and practicality. They feel that if there is something authentic in the alleged phenomena reported by men and women of advanced prayer, nonetheless they themselves cannot identify with it, for they hear none of these messages and see no visions. Some, of course, flatly deny the very existence of such communications and consequently have no interest in a discussion of what they regard as illusory imaginings of more or less unbalanced enthusiasts.

"But there is another group, by no means small in number, who gladly embrace the notion of direct divine communications. Equally citizens of our technological societies and sometimes well educated in their respective secular pursuits, these men and women not only hold to the theoretical possibility that God communicates with human beings

but also are often enough convinced that He has spoken to them personally or at least that on occasion He sends them an inner light. They readily speak of 'listening to the Spirit.' Some in this group build their spiritual lives more on alleged apparitions and their own presumed inner illuminations than on the word of the Gospel and the proclamation of the teaching Church.



"These messages come from my heart and they flow with love and concern for all my children. Spend time with My Son, for He truly, truly loves each of you. Amen"

"Within both of these categories, the deniers and the affirmers, there is of course a spectrum of reaction patterns. Among the former we find the small number of atheists who profess no acceptance of anything intangible and also theists who do accept the supernatural but consider it antecedently unlikely (or at least rare) that God would communicate with ordinary men and women. Among the affirmers there are the absurdly credulous who are convinced that they are constantly privy to divine messages and visions. Others steer clear of these extremes but all the same are not as cautious as they must be in order to avoid different pitfalls. They are insufficiently sensitive to the dangers of illuminism, for instance.

"While pastoral experience shows that there are not a few men and women in these two categories, it also indicates that there is a third large group who are neither skeptical nor credulous. Study and spiritual direction experiences with people of advanced, authentic prayer make it clear that the subject of this chapter is much needed by all three classes of people. Skeptical and overly credulous individuals assume that they need no instruction. Each is convinced that its position is quite correct and the other is obviously deluded. They scarcely entertain the idea that there may be a middle position that is sound and real.

"While our purpose is not polemical, it may be worthwhile to call attention to the antecedent probability that a loving and provident God would communicate with the human race He bothered to create and redeem. Even aside from the data of revelation we would expect that a

love relationship between the divine and the human would be characterized by a two-way communication. This is not to say that on the creature's part recognizing the divine is invariably obvious or easy or free from illusion. But it is possible.

"We have no more sound teaching on the question of divine enlightenments and visions than what we find in our two Carmelite saints [St. Teresa of Avila and St. John of the Cross]. Any unbiased, sober, informed study of their experiences and their remarkably humble yet brilliant explanations of them shows that God does indeed communicate with His chosen ones—but not always as we commonly suppose or expect. His ways are not our ways.

We do not aim here either at arousing or at satisfying mere curiosity about extraordinary phenomena. We discuss them because, first of all, Scripture takes it for granted that God intervenes in the affairs of men...

Page 51

Advancement in spirituality then is to be judged not by visions or extraordinary phenomena but by the perfection with which one lives the Gospel. This requires the virtues of humility, obedience, love, patience, chastity, honesty, kindness and all the virtues.

Both St. Teresa and St. John of the Cross were strong in holding that a recipient of any unusual communications must share the experiences with one's confessor or spiritual director. One should not act upon a communication before getting permission from the confessor and/or spiritual advisor.

St. Teresa felt strongly that we should not desire visions. "I will only warn you that, when you learn or hear that God is granting souls these graces, you must never beseech or desire Him to lead you along this road." Desiring extraordinary gifts indicates lack of humility. Those desirous of being involved in the unusual spiritual experiences can easily be deceived and misled. This is dangerous for their souls and others "because the devil has only to see a door left slightly ajar to enter and play a thousand tricks on us."

The above principles should be kept in mind in studying and meditating upon the contents of this entire book.

Page 60

Chapter 4 For Priests, Religious and Laity

Like most priests, the position of the Fatima Family Apostolate and of the author-compiler personally, has been one of caution at reports of private heavenly messages. We hear from and about many supposed mystics receiving heavenly messages. Most reported messages are put aside after some study of them. Sometimes they are in contradiction to Sacred Scripture and the teachings of the Church, even though they are worded very piously.

Even when seemingly good messages are presented, but there has been a lack of obedience—a following of the guidance of a good spiritual director—in no way can we consider any of the material seriously.

The third chapter of this book on "Locutions" and spiritual communications was judged by the author-compiler to be essential. Much of what St. Teresa of Avila and St. John of the Cross describe about locutions and visions I have noted in the life of Little Mary over intensive and frequent communications, occupying hundreds of hours in a several year period.

None of what is seen in the third chapter on divine communications was shared with Little Mary until I was near the end of composing and assembling the pages of this book. By nature she reads little. She had not read the lives of the saints. In fact, when the locutions began she did not know how to pray the Rosary and had no idea of meditation on the mysteries of the Rosary. Her knowledge of the Catholic faith left much to be desired, although she went to Masses of obligation, having the example of her parents on this as she grew up.

I asked Little Mary, "What inspired you to get a spiritual director so soon after you began to receive messages?" I then learned that Our Blessed Mother herself had explained some of these things to Little Mary, such as seeing with the Intellect and "eyes of the soul." Early on after the messages began, the Blessed Mother told Little Mary she should get a spiritual director and that it should be her pastor.

Our Blessed Mother also had to teach Little Mary how to pray the Rosary properly. Meditation on the Mysteries is essential. The prayers were not to be rushed.

On February 11, 1995, the feast of Our Lady of Lourdes, exactly one month after the messages began, Little Mary with her husband Terry went to see the pastor. She informed him of what had come into her life and asked him to direct her.

Without knowing it, over several years, Little Mary shared with me her experiences that coincided with what is written in chapter three of this book. Often she explained to me that the supernatural experiences at times involved

Page 61

seeing with the " eyes of the soul" and seeing with the intellect. She spoke of rapid, quick, beautiful and bright images of Jesus, Mary, angels and saints. She spoke of her inability to resist such visions. She would tell me that she would see with her mind. (intellect)

Page 62

Chapter 5 Messages from the Blessed Mother
September 5,2001, Wednesday

My daughter, Prayers are needed, so continue to pray and offer your suffering to Our Lord. Continue to fast and give thanks to God for then the enemy will flee. Prayer and fasting are necessary for so much evil lingers, lingers in this world.

So many children have allowed their hearts to become cold. So many today do not pray or turn to God for assistance. How I weep for those children who do not begin their day with prayer. I weep because prayer is their protection.

Dear children, do you want to see much more violence and bloodshed? Do you want more evil to enter, enter this world? You will see much more if you do not increase your prayers. If parents don't take hold of their children the enemy will grasp them. Please listen to my motherly advice and teach your children right from wrong. Pray with them and teach them how to truly live the Gospel.

Be responsible parents and make time to pray with your children. Be responsible, instead of allowing the world to raise your children. Be loving parents and be more grateful for this time in which God has allowed to nurture and teach your children. Do not abuse this time, for your children truly need to be prepared for times to come. They too will need to have a strong faith so they do not give in to the one who will claim he is Christ.

Yes, Satan has many plans and those who are weak in their faith will be fooled. Get strong now, dear children, and truly, truly come to know God. Come to Mass together as a family so you grow together. Cleanse your soul after truly examining your conscience so you do not hide your sins from God.

Teach your children the importance of doing penance for their sins. Please, dear parents, live these messages and guide your children. Assist those children who are furthest away from God. Assist them by our example so they come to know God's love and mercy. Don't ignore your children for each child is special and they need to feel loved. Get down on your knees and pray and ask God to guide you each new day.

I am here today to remind you to pray and gather, gather your children. I am here to remind you to truly live these messages. Make time for God so you can truly live your vocation. Make time for God so you have the strength needed to live a holy life.

Prayer, true prayer from your hearts, is what will help you persevere. Prayer and a personal relationship with Jesus is how you will stay strong for your children. Through prayer and true devotion to Jesus you will be protected from the evil one. So please be wise and converse with

Our Mother of the Word

"Pray and offer sacrifices for the salvation of souls and conversion of sinners. Pray for many are truly on the wrong path and their soul is in danger. Pray throughout the day so you stay close, close to Jesus. Please listen to my heavenly pleas and pray, pray throughout the day. Trust in my motherly intercession, I am truly here to help you live my messages, but you in turn must pray. You must pray together as a family and teach your children to turn to God. Amen"

God. Spend time throughout the day to be with Almighty God. Trust in God's love so you go to him with all your needs. Trust and believe that God listens as you pray and speak to Him.

Page 81

Take up your cross and believe that you will never have to carry it alone. Believe that God will assist those who come to him with an open heart. Believe this so that fear does not enter your hearts. Now I ask that you draw closer, closer to Jesus so you are truly guided on this earth. Through prayer and a true relationship with Jesus you will come to know the divine truth.

So please respond now so you become the parents God intended you to be. Each time you pray, I will join you, so please gather your children and pray for family unity. Gather your children and accept my son's peace by accepting His will for you. Amen....

The world is well aware of the terrible acts of terrorism in the United States, which happened on September 11, 2001. I was on the way from Australia to Damascus, Syria, when the acts occurred. I had been speaking at various places in Australia for the Fatima Family Apostolate and did not discover the destruction of the World Trade Center towers, etc., until I arrived in Damascus. The month before, August 2001, Little Mary had told me that Our Lady had said that the ground would shake and life in the United States would change.

When I heard the sad news, upon arrival in Damascus, I immediately remembered what Little Mary had said about "the ground will shake" and "life in the United States will change." In the following year, countless times commentators of the news would mention that "life in the United States had changed...." It was reported in New York that the ground shook as the planes hit and the twin Trade Centers came down. The Blessed Mother said to Little Mary that some who died in the September 11, 2001, terrorists' attacks were not prepared.

**September 13, 2001, Thursday
Pray for the Souls in Purgatory.
Keep yourself prepared for eternity.**

MESSAGE #2211 from the Blessed Mother September 13, 2001

My daughter, Let the world know that there is a Heaven and a hell, but also a Purgatory. Those who are in Purgatory must be purified before they can see Heaven. My daughter, many prayers are needed for those in Purgatory. Many suffer, especially those who have no one to pray for them. The lower end of Purgatory is far worse than a burning building, for how they long to meet Almighty God.

Today, I ask that all my children pray for those souls that are suffering in Purgatory. I ask that you pray throughout the day, for many souls are not prepared when it is their time to leave this earth.

Prayers are needed, my daughter, so that is why I have shown you the lower end of Purgatory. All must come to know the truth so they do not waste their time on this earth. All must believe in God and do penance for their sins. All must strive hard to live a pure and holy, holy life.

I am here today to wake my children, for yet so many are sleeping on this earth. Many souls are not prepared, so today I must wake my children. I must remind all my children that you must obey all of God's commandments and live, live the Beatitudes. One must do penance for their sins every day and be truly, truly sorry for them. One must repent and then believe that God is merciful. One must truly examine their conscience and not try to hide their sins from God. America must wake soon, for so many have fallen away from the Sacraments. Many have allowed their lives to become so busy they have no time for God. Yes, many do not pray or fast because of their excuses. So many today have no relationship with God.

Page 82

I say to those who are sleeping, wake up, wake up now. Turn your life around so you are prepared to meet Almighty God. Come to Mass more often and receive the Sacraments in the proper way. Relearn your Faith and ask, ask for God's guidance. Don't wait for tragedy to strike, prepare your soul now. Give up your selfish desires so you have more time to pray and converse with God. God will show you the way if you truly seek Him. God will guide you on this earth if you come to Him with an open heart. Yes, God will truly be there for those who believe and trust, trust in Him.

Please prepare now, for I am warning you, much evil exists all around this world. All must be ready to meet God. All must be willing to give up their earthly possessions. All must be willing to be purified on this earth and that will not happen if you are unwilling to pick up your cross. Your prayers and penance offered is soothing to God. Every act of kindness that you do will truly lead you closer to God. By receiving the Sacraments you will be healed in those areas where you are weak. Each time you spend time with our Lord in adoration, you are showered with His love and grace.

Please take heed to this message and reform your ways now. Be good and loving children and do not carry hate in your hearts. Forgive those who do not know Jesus and pray, pray for their soul. Forgive and love all your brothers and sisters. There will be another war, without your response. Without love and peace in your hearts, many more lives will be destroyed. There is no time to have hate in your hearts, only time to pray and love, love one another.

So, please join hands and pray for peace. Please join hands and pray, pray from your hearts. Each prayer will save souls and will lead you and those in Purgatory closer, closer to Almighty God. Amen.

Little Mary was shown the lower regions of purgatory and at first she thought she was seeing hell. She was told "no" it was not hell but purgatory, as the poor souls could not have been crying out to God for mercy if they were in hell.

Little Mary explained to the author how terrible the lower regions were— dark— "the souls, you could hardly see them." They were like in dense dark clouds in rags, very sad. The Blessed Mother had hold of Mary's hand and as they progressed to higher regions it became brighter. The souls seemed happier. The higher one went the happier they were and more light surrounded these souls.

Little Mary stressed how important it is to pray for the suffering souls in purgatory. Many people

forget the obligation to pray for the poor souls.

"Wars are caused by sin." Our Lady of Fatima said that. It was also said by early Church Fathers. Many people are living sinful lives today—the couples living together without benefit of marriage, married people disregarding the laws of God and His Church with respect to human sexuality, and then, many of them going to Holy Communion in mortal sin. Repeatedly we are told that ours is a time of mercy. A time of justice is fast approaching.

While the souls in purgatory suffer greatly, especially those at the lower regions, yet, they know one day they will enter heaven and partake of the beatific vision of God for all eternity.

Page 83

Chapter 6 Messages from Jesus

While most of Little Mary's messages through the years since 1995 have been from our Blessed Mother, occasionally they have come from Jesus. The voice of Jesus is a man's voice, gentle, strong. The messages from Jesus became less as time went on. It seems as though they were to give courage to Little Mary and confidence in following His Mother's word and in writing the messages.

MESSAGE #1299 from Jesus December 18, 1997

It is I who will judge you, not man.

My child, In the end, I will be the judge, so be not bothered by how man sees you, for many judge according to their likes and dislikes.

Many criticize yet they know not the truth. This is a weakness that many need to work on in order to better themselves, for pride and a heart filled with hate will destroy one's soul. Those who refuse to love their neighbor, allow evil to enter. Those who refuse to be humble are prideful. Satan loves a prideful man, because he knows he has but little time to pray because he's too busy criticizing those whom he finds fault in.

Those who do not take time to pray will be tempted, for their focus will not be on Me. They instead will become distracted by what other people are doing. This happens because of curiosity, but in the end, gossip will be the result. Prayer is what will help one grow; not your pleasures, but how much you desire Me. Without prayer, one will not bear fruit, for one cannot be guided if they never take time for Me. One cannot be taught if they refuse to hear the truth.

Chapter 6 - "I am merciful for those who try hard. I do not condemn, I forgive. I am able to do this because I am your merciful Lord. So come to Me, and allow Me to help you, for then you will never have to walk alone. Open your heart wider so that I can enter more fully. Surrender your ways, give them all to Me, for it is only I, your Lord, who knows you better than anyone else. I love you more than you can imagine."

I must warn you because Satan has many snares and if you are not strong, this is how you will fall into his web. The more trapped you become, the harder it will be to get free, for you then

allow yourself to become distant from Me. So be not foolish, remain close to Me, for then I, your Lord, will protect you from the enemy. I will help you so you do not fall into sin. I will show you a better way so you learn how to cope in this world. I will give you the strength that you need to endure all trials. I will not leave you, for I will be ever so near.

I am merciful for those who try hard. I do not condemn, I forgive. I am able to do this because I am your merciful Lord. So come to Me, and allow Me to help you, for then you will never have to walk alone. Open your heart wider so that I can enter more fully. Surrender your ways, give them all to Me, for it is only I, your Lord, who knows you better than anyone else. I love you more than you can imagine. I yearn for you at all times. If you love Me, then give yourself totally to Me so that I can hold you in the palm of My hand.

Come now, don't try to do it on your own, for you will not be able to survive on your own. I am waiting for each of you, so abandon yourself to Me. Peace will then be given to you, for it is I who will judge you, not man. For I am your Sovereign Lord, who cares deeply for you.

Page 119

Little Mary, shy by nature, had much to overcome naturally with the mission given her from above. Anyone who receives spiritual messages from a supernatural source, such as locutions and visions, is going to be under close scrutiny, criticism, and persecution.

One not accustomed to dealing with the public, and then asked to share messages with the world, is in for some inevitable harsh criticisms and questioning. With this general background we can understand why our Lord spoke to her as He did December 18, 1997.

"In the end, I will be the judge, so be not bothered by how man sees you, for many judge according to their likes and dislikes." Many criticize, yet they know not the truth...."

MESSAGE #1341 from Jesus - January 29, 1998

My child, In order to be a true follower of Mine, you may have to do what you do not want to do and you will have to give up all that you desire. It is all part of carrying your cross and learning to trust in Me. I am preparing you, My child, and in time you will understand.

The problem today is many desire Heaven, but few desire to carry My cross. Many want consolation, but yet refuse to accept the trials that come their way. Many want instant answers, but refuse to wait patiently. This is so, because many do not want to suffer or give themselves totally to Me. This is because of one's degree of love for me which, for many, is so little. Many only praise Me when all is going well, but when unexpected trials come their way, they lose trust in Me. Some then deny that I, your Lord, exist.

Those who pray and spend time with me will remain faithful to the end, for through prayer, they will desire a deeper relationship with Me. For they will come to know Me just as a friend and they will be given much peace and security. They will feel joy no matter how hard it becomes. They will feel joy because peace will always reign in their heart.

I come to you this night because many of you truly do not know Me. If you knew Me, you would then spend more time with Me. You would desire Me more than your selfish ways. You would not

hide from Me when you know that you have done wrong. You would instead come to Me and ask for forgiveness. You would make better use of the Sacraments. You would cleanse your soul more regularly. You would receive Me in the Eucharist more reverently and in the proper way. But, due to such little faith, many turn to the world instead of Me.

I am truly present in the Eucharist because I am your merciful Lord, who shed My blood for you. I am totally yours when you come to Me, for I am able to be with each of you. I am able to love you even when you offend Me, so immerse yourselves in this love that I have for you. Come back to Me, for My arms are always open. But come back before your time is up so that you are ready and in a state of grace. I will help each child who believes and who takes refuge in My heart. I will help you so you feel worthy to one day be with Me. I will remove the bondage that prevents you from coming closer to Me.

Page 120

My love for each child is deep and I desire you more than anyone else. So come, thirst in Me and you shall be given drink. I am waiting for you because I am your Sovereign Lord. My peace I now give to you, allow this peace to now fill your soul....

Anyone who may imagine that one who receives heavenly messages thus lives on a white fluffy cloud of glory is far from realizing the actual situation. It changes the lifestyle of the person; in a family person it generally changes things for the family as well. Much sacrifice is involved, which means carrying a cross.

There is no authentic Christian life without the Cross. This is true for an ordinary authentic Christian. Thus Jesus says:

"The problem today is many desire heaven, but few desire to carry my Cross. Many want consolation, but yet refuse to accept the trials that come their way. Many want instant answers, but refuse to wait patiently. This is so, because many do not want to suffer or give themselves totally to me."

The bearer of heavenly messages often must suffer many times more than the ordinary Christian. Our Lord lives in His Church which is His Mystical Body. He is present to souls and acts in souls through the Sacraments. Jesus Christ Himself instituted the seven Sacraments. Thus, Jesus will draw souls to the Sacraments, especially the Sacrament of Reconciliation (Confession) and the Holy Eucharist where He acts and is truly present.

MESSAGE #1352 from Jesus February 8, 1998

The greatest healing is when one comes back to me.

My child, Continue to pray with those who come and ask for prayer, for it is through prayer that they will be touched in a spiritual way. I will guide them so the healing process can begin. Tell them, My child, to believe that they will be healed in the way that is best for their soul. Tell them not to doubt, for I hear your prayers and their concerns.

This is the year where many healings will take place because for many it will increase their faith, but what one must remember is that the greatest healing is when one comes back to Me. Your soul is far greater than your physical body. It is your soul that needs to be nurtured most in order for one to grow. Those who desire healing must return to the Sacraments, for then they will have

the grace needed to avoid sin. Through the Sacraments they will become stronger in all areas of their life, for I, your Lord, will dwell in them. Those who are weak will regain strength because I, your Lord, will nourish them and nurture them in body, mind and soul. They will be refreshed, for spiritually they will become alive again.

But, in order for healing to occur, they must do as I say or their heart will remain closed to Me. I cannot enter a heart that has become cold or closed to My words. I cannot work interiorly if they refuse to cleanse their soul, for you see, one must be truly sorry for their sins in order to become strong warriors for Me. In order to love others, they must forgive those who have hurt them. It is through forgiveness that one is able to love themselves and those around them. Through forgiveness, I am then able to heal your wounds. My people, it is time for you to allow me to enter more fully so that I can heal those wounds that are preventing you from coming closer to Me. Your wounds will become deeper the further you fall from Me

Page 121

Chapter 8 The First Messages and Early Development

Before the messages began and she would read the messages to the hundreds who would gather in the parish church on Monday evenings, Little Mary was a quiet, rather shy, devoted housewife and mother. She stayed close to home caring for her husband and two children. In late spring of 1994 the parish school had a sign-up sheet for families who wanted to have the statue of Our Blessed Mother, Lady of Fatima, in their home for one month.

Little Mary signed up for the statue of Our Lady of Fatima, thinking it would make a nice decoration for her living room. She was not yet into prayer beyond obligatory ones and did not know how to pray the Rosary.

When later that summer she received a call informing her that the Fatima statue was on the way, the family who brought it informed her that she must pray the Rosary daily, pray for the priests and all vocations, and pray in reparation for sins in the world.

Little Mary prayed for these intentions each day. She did not, however, pray the Rosary. She had forgotten how.

Little Mary repeatedly told the author who compiled this book that when the messages began she did not know how to say the Rosary. This made it incomprehensible when later it was suggested by authorities that the messages were simply the fruit of her meditations.

Little Mary had forgotten why we pray to the Blessed Mother. She feared that in praying to the Blessed Mother she would be taking away from the glory she and her family must give Jesus Christ. Thus she prayed to Jesus and asked Him to help her see the role of His Mother in His light.

I hesitated to place into this book a most vivid and real-like dream Little Mary had which seemed to prepare her for what was to follow. I did not want readers to think the messages were the fruit of dreams. However, the late Fr. John A. Harden, S.J., one of the most prestigious theologians in the United States, and for many years theological advisor to the Fatima Family Apostolate which I direct,

defined "dreams" in his Modern Catholic Dictionary as follows:

"The effect of psychic activity protracted in sleep. Their religious significance derives from many sources, not the least of which is the frequency with which the Scriptures speak of dreams, in the Old and New Testaments, and indicate that sometimes God used this means of communicating with human beings." Below is how Little Mary described her dream which prepared her for what was to come.

Page 179

"I was standing in the woods and saw a light above the trees. A voice softly said to me: 'Pray the Rosary and I will protect you.' I knelt down and began saying the Hail Mary and Our Father and the light started coming closer. I said, 'I don't know how to say the Rosary.' So I kept on praying and a beautiful lady appeared with a pure face; she had no blemishes. I was in awe, thinking, 'Oh! what a beautiful young face. If only I could have her face!' She stood beside me and wrapped her long blue veil around me and said, 'I will protect you.' For the next three hours, on the hour, I woke up thinking about the dream. I have never felt so peaceful or protected. The next day, I felt so light on my feet. From now on I will never doubt the Blessed Virgin Mary again, as she was so beautiful and loving."

Little Mary shared this dream with her husband and a dear friend. The next day her seven-year-old son brought an angel costume up from the basement because he liked to pretend he was an angel and fly around the house in it. On this particular day, Little Mary remembers being tired, with her mind wandering often to the extraordinary dream the night before. She told her son to put the costume away because she did not want the commotion. Her son answered by saying, "Mom, today I want to be Mary and if you kneel down and pray, I will protect you." Little Mary was so overwhelmed at her son's words as these were the very same words in her dream.

It was after this dream that Little Mary began to get words in the form of interior locutions from Our Blessed Mother every evening when she would put her three-year-old son to bed. Little Mary would often have to lay down with him so that he would stay in bed and fall asleep. It was at this time that Little Mary would hear the same beautiful voice that was in her dream. These evenings were wonderful and peaceful to her. She would wait anxiously for her son's bedtime so she could hear the wonderful words which our Blessed Mother would relay to her.

What is a "locution"? Fr. John A. Harden in his Dictionary quoted above defines "locution" as follows:

"A supernatural communication in the ear, imagination, or directly to the intellect. The locution is supernatural in the manner of communication, that is, beyond the ordinary laws of nature. Spurious locutions may come from the evil spirit and can be recognized by their lack of coherence or clarity, the disquiet they cause in the one who receives them, and the evil effects they produce in those who listen to them."

Little Mary hears the distinct voice of the Blessed Mother Mary, and occasionally of Jesus. I asked her if she hears as clearly the voices as when I talk to her on the phone. The answer was "Yes."

From the beginning of the messages our Blessed Mother would speak in words that Little Mary described as poetic. There would be a beautiful flow to the words. Blessed Mother would tell her

how much God loves her and how special she was to Him. But in the messages this is said about all of God's people and His desire that all be saved. She would speak about heaven and its beauty and how Little Mary was chosen by God from conception for a very special mission. Although Little Mary had no idea of the extent to which God would use her, she felt wrapped in a cocoon of pure love. Little Mary shared this with no one; not even her husband. She was afraid he would not believe her because it was so hard to explain how she hears Our Blessed Mother.

Page 180

Meanwhile the Blessed Mother kept asking Little Mary to write. She kept telling Our Blessed Mother that she had the wrong person. Yet, Blessed Mother kept asking her to write. The first messages she wrote she tore up afterwards, hoping that then Our Blessed Mother would choose someone else. She did this during the first six months when she would hear Our Blessed Mother talking.

Finally, on January 11, 1995, Little Mary wrote her first message which she kept. The original messages, torn up, would be dictated to her again. The Blessed Mother thus had to convince Little Mary that she was chosen to be a messenger and heaven would not change on this. During the first days she would sometimes receive a message both in the morning and in the evening. You will notice that in several incidences there are two messages for the same day.

The first messages were relatively simple. At this early stage Little Mary was not well developed in spirituality to any depth. The messages in some way are different in approach than they will be after Little Mary begins to mature more spiritually, especially through the suffering and experiences with people who are more spiritually advanced. Little Mary is also not yet adept at taking the messages so smoothly, willingly, and quickly as she does in time to come. After Little Mary has been taking the messages for some time, anyone who has seen her writing down the daily messages is astounded at the speed with which she writes. Yet, the writings are clear, easily readable. In this manuscript the compiler took almost every message from Little Mary's own handwriting. Below are the first messages:

January 11,1995, Wednesday
Be Silent and Hear My Words.

My daughter, I have protected you. You were a virgin but then chose to become a mother. Look to the highest and crown Him with many crowns. Jesus reigns and is above all the earth. Cast away all your doubts and remain with us. This earth is so full of sorrow and doubt. Look to the skies because God can fulfill your every need. He had promised to keep you, hold you and protect you for He is your true Father and I your true Mother. Rejoice in the Lord always, again I say, rejoice. Be silent and hear my words for I am with you. Look at my heart as I am in yours.

January 12,1995, Thursday
From the Lord Jesus: Look Inside the Flower.

Look inside the flower. There was once this tiny seed. Now your petals will open and you will blossom and grow in me. Keep your yes open and beware of dark times. Blessed is the fruit of the womb, Jesus. Stay close to me and you will see the glory and power of eternity.

Page 181

Chapter 9 Our Blessed Mother ask for prayer groups

February 24,2003, Monday

Keep your hearts open to the graces 'which are pouring forth from my Immaculate Heart.

My daughter, Those who speak the truth must also live it. They must be an example to all their brothers and sisters. They must be patient, kind, and loving and treat others with respect. It is time now to truly live the Gospel. It is time now to go forth and be a witness for Christ. It is truly time now to go forth and be a witness for Christ. All that I am teaching you, must flow, flow from your hearts. In order for these messages to be spread, love and joy must shine through you. So today I ask that you begin to live, live, live these messages. This is a time of mercy and peace so please be merciful and allow God's love and peace to be a reflection from the way you are living your lives.

Lead holy lives and keep your souls focused on my Son Jesus. Keep praying, fasting and turning your hearts to my Son. Pray the Rosary often and meditate on each mystery. Pray, pray from your hearts and allow my grace to transform your lives.

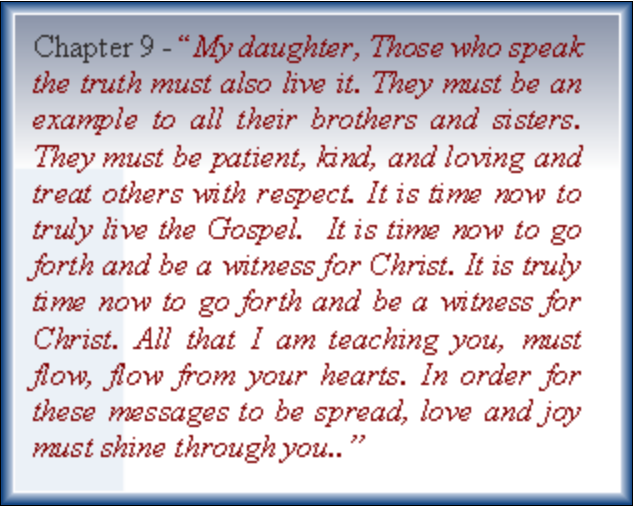
Please keep your hearts open to the graces which are pouring forth from my Immaculate Heart. Please keep your hearts open so you can begin today to live all that I am teaching you. Each message is so important and through prayer and receiving the sacraments they will become embedded in your hearts.

It is out of pure love and concern that I turn my Heart to each of you. Feel my love and concern today and do all that I am asking of you. I truly am with you and if you do what I ask many more souls will be saved here. Many more will turn to God and they will come to know our love, our peace, and our joy. Amen.

The Second Vatican Council in the Dogmatic Constitution on the Church, chapter 8, described Mary as Mediatrix of Grace. We know that Jesus Christ, her Son Incarnate, is the one essential Mediator and Source of all grace. Yet, in the economy of salvation, Mary as Mother of Jesus Christ and Mother of the Church, has a most important intercessory role with her Son, Jesus Christ. She has graces from Jesus Christ to bestow, but we must ask for them.

The mind and intellect desire to know the truth. The Catholic Church alone is the fullness of true faith, with its deposit of faith received from Jesus Christ. We must seek this truth, not simply to know, but to respond in love, to live the truth.

To be effective instruments to evangelize, to draw other souls to Christ, to His Church, we must be worthy vessels and reflect the joy of possessing the truth by the way we live. "In order for



Chapter 9 - "My daughter, Those who speak the truth must also live it. They must be an example to all their brothers and sisters. They must be patient, kind, and loving and treat others with respect. It is time now to truly live the Gospel. It is time now to go forth and be a witness for Christ. It is truly time now to go forth and be a witness for Christ. All that I am teaching you, must flow, flow from your hearts. In order for these messages to be spread, love and joy must shine through you.."

these messages to be spread, love and joy must shine through you."

Page 212

Chapter 10 A Time of Crisis — Time of Growth and Purification

Testimonials to the Powerful Intercession of Our Blessed Mother Mary

June 11,2003, Wednesday, 7:30 A.M.

My daughter, Say many prayers so that peace and unity can be restored all around this world. Pray, pray each new day for there is much division taking place on this earth. Many are not listening to God and many sins are committed each new day. The forces of evil are strong due to lack of prayer and true devotion to Our Lord.

Today I am also asking priests to pray, pray for their flock. I am asking priests to join hands and pray, pray with one another. I am asking for more prayer, so please tell my beloved sons that they too must join hands and pray, pray with one another.

Chapter 10 - "My daughter, Say many prayers so that peace and unity can be restored all around this world. Pray, pray each new day for there is much division taking place on this earth. Many are not listening to God and many sins are committed each new day. The forces of evil are strong due to lack of prayer and true devotion to Our Lord."

The time is drawing near and you will each need to be strong, strong for Christ. Many signs will occur as a warning to wake those who are sleeping. Those who deny God and who refuse to take heed to His warning, will suffer, suffer tremendously.

Earthquakes will shake this earth and they will cause much destruction, especially in those areas where much sin is taking place. Man will no longer be able to hide and much

will be taken away. God's justice will be felt all around this world for sin has become widespread. This world will suffer if man does not listen and amend their ways. Darker days will come if man does not change and repent of his wicked ways.

Yes, many, many will suffer if they don't wake up soon. Everyone must pray and do penance. All must repent and turn to God before it's too late. God's mercy will be great to those who repent.

My chosen sons must not delay. They must gather their flock and pray, pray more. They must rescue those who have been led astray. I say to each of you, listen to the voice of the Holy Spirit and then do your part to save souls. Do all that you can now, for many souls are in danger.

A great punishment will truly happen if you do not pray more and live, live the Gospel. There is no longer time to be silent. You must witness in love, you must teach others to pray, for it is through prayer that they will come to know Jesus.

Please take heed now to my motherly request for I do not want to see souls perish for all eternity. Pick up your cross, pick up your sword and go forth now and live the eternal Word. Go forth in love, pray and atone and be true servants for Our Lord. Amen.

The warning from Our Blessed Mother of earthly punishments to come if mankind does not repent, if so many living lives of mortal sin do not change, is

Page 232

nothing new in the history of apparitions. These warnings have been given more and more frequently. Already back to June 12,1973, through Our Lady of Akita, Japan, the messenger being Sr. Agnes, such warnings were given. They received recognition by the bishop of her diocese and even Cardinal Ratzinger of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith. The message of Our Lady of Fatima contained the warning of World War II while World War I was still in progress. Can we say the world is less sinful today and the warnings of Our Blessed Mother are not so needed?

Consider these words of Mother Mary seriously:

"Yes, many, many will suffer if they don't wake up soon. Everyone must pray and do penance. All must repent and turn to God before it's too late. God's mercy will be great to those who repent. "My chosen sons [priests] must not delay. They must gather their flock and pray, pray more. They must rescue those who have been led astray. I say to each of you, listen to the voice of the Holy Spirit and then do your part to save souls. Do all that you can now for many souls are in danger."

June 17,2003, Tuesday, 7:30 A.M.

My daughter, I am here, so please write and relay my messages so more come to know our dear Lord Jesus. Many today need to hear the truth, so please do not delay. Set time aside to pray more so your focus is on Jesus and not the world. The world will pull you away from Jesus if you don't pray, pray more. All my children must do the same if they truly want to build their relationship with our Lord. Each child must make time to pray and honor God. Without prayer and sacrifice you cannot stay strong, strong for Jesus. Today I must remind my children to pray, pray more.

Respond so that more can be accomplished on this earth. Respond and be confident that God knows what is best for you. Respond by truly using those gifts God has given you. Trust in God and be dependent on His love, mercy, and direction. A response is truly needed in order to take part in saving-souls. So please take quiet time and listen, listen to God. Take quiet time and I promise you God will fulfill His divine plan in your lives. God will touch you in a special way if you make time, quality time to be with Him.

Now please obey and do your part so more souls can be saved. Through prayer and mercy conversions will happen. Through prayer and true devotion to Our Lord you will be led in the right direction. Now please keep your focus on Our Lord so you grow and blossom. Keep your focus on Jesus and devote more time for prayer so you are true servants for Our Lord. Amen.

It is to be noted in the messages that never are they designed to lead souls to Mary, or replace Jesus with Mary, but it is always our loving Mother Mary leading souls to Jesus, to the Church, to the Sacraments through sincere prayer.

Those who hear only superficially or indirectly of such messages, and are preoccupied with many busy things, can too easily conclude that they are not balanced and is a case of trying to replace

Mary for Jesus. But listen to the words: "If you allow yourselves to become too busy, then your focus will not be on Our Lord. Please take time to be with Jesus each new day. Please pray and then surrender

Page 233

Website:

<http://www.virginmary-messagebook.excerptsofinri.com/>

You don't have to believe that Little Mary is really speaking to Jesus and Mary to find in this book a huge amount of insight and a perspective on reality worthy of serious consideration.

These messages with the Mother of God has turned out to be a splendid work of spiritual discussion and challenges us in our secular society to rethink and reflect on and to live a life of virtue. This is a great book for building up a new personal relationship with Jesus and his Blessed Mother one day at a time.

Fr. Fox does a very nice explanation of these messages and how they flow with the Gospels and the Fatima messages.

THE WARNING

NEW PROPHECIES REVEAL GLOBAL EVENTS IN THE LEAD UP TO THE SECOND COMING

About The Messages

Publish a series of divine messages which a Roman Catholic married mother of a young family living in Europe says she has been receiving from the Holy Trinity as well as by the Virgin Mary who she says wishes to be known by a new title **“Mother of Salvation”**.

The woman wishes to be known by the name Maria Divine Mercy and says that it is the wish of Jesus that she remains anonymous to protect her family and to avoid any distraction from the messages. The term Divine Mercy is used in her name because **The Warning, a supernatural event, an act of Divine Intervention to save the world by God, is a manifestation of The Divine Mercy.**

The messages have been received by her since November 2010 and are still ongoing. Over 850 messages (some of which are private) have been received along with 105 Crusade Prayers, 5 litanies and over 20 individual prayers. According to independent theologians the messages reinforce the Catholic teachings of faith and morals. Maria has been given the support of a number of believers including hundreds of priests and Christian volunteers from all over the world, to enable them to be revealed quickly to the world. They are, she says, being revealed to the world for its own good and that of others.

The messages have been translated into 38 languages already.

Whether officially approved by the Church or otherwise, through perchance worthy of pious credence, Catholic individuals are not morally obliged to espouse the messages emanating from any source of private revelation (e.g. apparitions, interior locutions and so forth). Unlike public revelation i.e. Sacred Scripture the Church herself has no providential protection in the realm of private revelations.



First Message from the Virgin Mary

Monday, November 8th, 2010

First Message from the Virgin Mary

Received Monday 8th November 2010 3.30pm after saying [the Rosary](#) at Home

(Announcing the future prophecies still to be received by private visionary, who had no idea as to what she was being asked to do at this point.)

My child, you have a responsible job to do and you must not let anyone stop you. The Truth has to get out. You have been chosen to do this Work. My child, stay strong. Look to God above for guidance to do my Work.

You have all the saints working with you. The figures* (see end of Message) you saw are all there to help you spread my infinite Messages, for all the world to hear. You are being guided. You won't find it easy, but you love to persevere. What is happening has all been foretold. You are an instrument in communicating the Word of God to all of His children.

Never forget, God loves all His children, including those sinners who have offended Him. Beg for Mercy for each and every one of you. The Holy Family will reunite. (Pause.... at that point I was surprised, so I asked Our Lady, "Have I got this part right?" She smiled gently and continued...)

Pick up your pen, that's right, and spread the Truth, before it is too late.

These Messages are of Divine Origin and must be respected. I trust you to make sure that they are delivered effectively to a disbelieving world. It is most important that you stay strong for my beloved Son. I know you suffer for Him, with Him and through Him. Rejoice, because this is good. You are blessed, my child, to have been chosen for this Work. Stay strong.

Pray for guidance every day. You will get stronger as time goes by. Do not fear. I am with you and your family every day. You are being filled with the Holy Spirit, so that you can unveil the Truth about my Father's plan on Earth.

My child, cast your doubts aside. You are not imagining this Divine Message. Scriptures, foretold, are about to unfold.

Pray for all God's children. My dearly beloved Son hurts so much every day. He is tormented by the sins of man. His suffering has reached unprecedented levels, not experienced since His death on the Cross.

You have the energy and spirit required with God's blessing, to carry out your Mission. Your purification is complete. You are ready for the battle that awaits you.

Go now, my child. Put on your armour. Stand with your head held high and help fight the evil one. Do not despair, from time to time, if you feel isolated. You have all the angels and saints – including Pope John Paul II, Saint Faustina and Saint Joseph guiding you every step of the way.

Thank you, my child, for the faith you have shown. You are a fighter and very much loved by God the Father and my dearly beloved Son. You are one with Jesus and your hand is being guided by the Holy Spirit.

Go now, my child, to do the Work using all the tools available to you at this most important time in the history of mankind.

God bless you, my child.

Your loving Mother in Christ

Second Message from the Virgin Mary

Thursday, November 11th, 2010

You, my strong child of God, are very special. I will always work with you, for you have seen both sides of life here on Earth. You, my child, have to comprehend what God's Work is all about. Bless you, my loved one, and thank you.

Yes, my sweet child, you have been given the graces for your Work. The moment the Holy Spirit entered your soul, you were ready to Work.

My unconditional Love for you will make you stronger as the days pass. Please don't worry, as it is a negative emotion and will only hold you back. Pray to me, your Eternal Mother, every day. I will never leave you or let you down with your Work. You, my sweet child, have been given a very special Gift and now you must use it in the way you only know how to. Yes, my child, I understand that this is very frightening for you at this time. Always be assured I Am with you every step on your journey. Peace be yours.

In your heart, I shall dwell, always. Bless you, my child, and thank you for responding.

Mother of Peace and Hope

SEAL OF THE LIVING GOD, SEAL OF PROTECTION

Monday, February 20th, 2012

My beloved daughter, My Heart heaves, in sorrow, for the sins of My children.

Like any loving Father, their wicked hatred for each other tears My Heart in two.

It is like a sword piercing My Heart, which will not go away.

I am God of the Most High, who, because of the free will I have given to all of My children, will have to suffer enduring pain, until the New Paradise on earth evolves.

Then, you will My children join in unison with My Holy Will.

Until that happens, there can be no peace on earth.

Only when the evil one, and those who slavishly follow the lies he promises, are destroyed, finally, can the world become calm.

My daughter, tell My children that I do not relish the thoughts of punishing My children, for I love them.

They are mine, my cherished creation. To see how the evil one has corrupted their souls is a constant torment to Me, their beloved Father.

I desire to take all of you, loving children, who know and understand My Love for you, into My beautiful New Paradise on earth.

I promise you, that the persecution will be swift, and that you will be protected.

For I now bequeath the Seal of My Love and Protection.

With this, you will escape the notice of those who will cause hardship in your countries.

My Seal is My promise of Salvation. My Power will surge through you, with this Seal, and no harm will come to you.

This is a miracle, children, and only those who bow before Me, their Lord and Creator of all things, as little children with love in their hearts for Me, can be blessed with this Divine Gift.

Rise now, and accept My Seal, the Seal of the Living God.

Recite this Crusade Prayer (33) to acknowledge My Seal and accept it with love, joy and gratitude.

**O My God, My loving Father
I accept with love and gratitude
Your Divine Seal of Protection**

**Your Divinity encompasses my body and soul, for eternity
I bow in humble thanksgiving and offer my deep love and loyalty
To you my Beloved Father**

**I beg you to protect me and my loved ones with this special Seal
And I pledge my life to your service, forever and ever
I love you, dear Father
I console you in these times, dear Father**

**I offer you the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your dearly beloved Son
In atonement for the sins of the world and for the salvation of all Your children.**

Amen.

Go, My children, and do not fear. Trust in Me, your beloved Father, Who lovingly created each of you.

I know every single soul, every part of you is known to Me. Not one of you is loved less than the other.

Because of this, I do not want to lose one soul. Not one.

Please continue to pray My Divine Mercy Chaplet, every day.

One day, you will understand why this purification is needed.

**Your loving Father in Heaven
God of the Most High**

SOURCE OF THE MESSAGES:

<http://www.thewarningsecondcoming.com/home/>

DOWNLOAD ALL THE MESSAGES:

http://survivingearthchanges2013.weebly.com/uploads/2/0/8/3/20835732/the_warning_second_coming_-_god_the_father_jesus_christ_virgin_mary.pdf

Guidelines for Crusade of Prayer Groups

You can also [download these guidelines in pdf format](#).

My dearly beloved daughter it must be known that I wish to form an army of prayer groups around the world. I will provide you, My army, with prayers that will need to be recited to save souls. These prayer groups will expand and within its ranks will rise a veritable army of devoted followers to bring forth the Truth of My Divine Promise of Salvation for all.

These groups will form the army as dictated by My beloved Father, which will tackle the darkness of evil caused by Satan and his believers and followers.

These prayers were written in Heaven and promise extraordinary Graces.

They have one purpose only and that is to save the souls of everyone; every child; every creed; each sex; every religious denomination and atheists. This is My greatest desire.

You, My disciples, are under My direction. The Graces I pour over you are already bearing fruit. Soon the powers I will give, through the Graces of the Crusade Prayers, will draw thousands of new souls.

How, you may think, can a small prayer group achieve such conversions? The answer is simple. It is because you are protected by My Father, and guided by Me directly, that you will succeed. You cannot fail.

August 10, 2011 message

Patience, silent prayer daily, the formation of prayer groups, daily recital of the Divine Mercy Chaplet, fasting and the Holy Rosary to My Beloved Mother combined, act as the perfect formula for saving souls.

At least two people must gather. In time hopefully many will join in this Mission to save all souls. This can be done in homes or public places where you are permitted to gather. If possible this gathering should be in houses of worship. People are to meet as often as possible. Even if you must start with one or two days a week and have different people coming each day if you are able to meet daily which is the goal, this will at least get you started. If your group is large enough you can have a leader and organizer volunteer or several people can share that responsibility or just rotate and share this responsibility. Perhaps you can move from house to house.

It is recommended that you begin with prayer.

At least one Mystery of Our Lady's Most Holy Rosary prayed slowly and from your hearts paying attention to what you are saying and knowing what you are saying and to whom you are speaking is

recommended both in the Rosary and in the Crusade Prayers and the Chaplet of Divine Mercy. In addition all Litany Prayers and Crusade Prayers 1, 30, 33 and 102 should be prayed daily.

Remember that Our Lady has promised to place a circle of protection around those who pray three Mysteries of her Most Holy Rosary daily. Our Lady has asked people of all faiths to pray her Rosary.

How to pray the Rosary will be listed below.

Recent Messages, which have been given since the last meeting, should be read slowly and respectfully. No one is to interpret the Messages because Jesus has already said that even Maria Divine Mercy is not qualified to interpret them. An incorrect interpretation could turn souls away and the goal of this Mission is to reach out all souls of all faiths or no faith. No one is excluded. It would be helpful if copies of the Messages you read can be handed out for those who do not have a computer.

It is recommended that all of the Crusade Prayers and Litanies be prayed giving adequate time when it is requested for people to add their own intentions. It is best for people to pray their intentions silently. Perhaps people can bow their heads and then raise them when they are finished so that you can proceed without cutting anyone off. Remember some people have large families and many intentions and it is important that these all be included. In the Second Litany it is recommended that souls in complete darkness and those who will die this day be included with your other intentions.

If the group gets large enough perhaps a leader can stand at the front of the group so that they will know when people have completed their intentions and the prayers can continue.

Then the recital of the Chaplet of Divine Mercy from your hearts followed by the special prayer given by Our Lord which will be listed below. The Chaplet may also be sung. The remaining Mysteries of the Rosary should also be prayed if time allows the group to do this together. If not all can remain for the final Mysteries it is recommended that those who are able remain to pray them. Remember that there is great power in your praying together as a Crusade Prayer Group.

Discussions of the Messages should be limited to direct and exact quotes from the original messages. It is highly recommended that all pray for discernment regarding the Messages because of the great danger in misinterpreting the Messages. It is recommended that if you have difficulty in understanding a particular Message that you pray about it.

If the group gets large enough you can rotate the recitation of the Rosary from one side of the church to the other.

It is very important not to rush. These Prayer Groups will do great work as they are part of God's army in this battle for souls. Prayer is the weapon. Please try to keep in mind that the finer the prayer the finer the weapon.

While Our Lord has requested that we pray the Chaplet of Divine Mercy at 3:00 PM, He has also requested that we pray it many times a day.

The Chaplet of Divine Mercy

In 1933, God gave Sister Faustina a striking vision of His Mercy.

Sister tells us:

"I saw a great Light, with God the Father in the midst of it. Between this Light and the earth I saw Jesus nailed to the Cross and in such a way that God, wanting to look upon the earth, had to look through Our Lord's Wounds and I understood that God blessed the earth for the sake of Jesus."

Of another vision on Sept. 13, 1935, she writes:

"I saw an Angel, the executor of God's wrath... about to strike the earth... I began to beg God earnestly

for the world with words which I heard interiorly. As I prayed in this way, I saw the Angel's helplessness, and he could not carry out the just punishment....”

The following day an inner voice taught her to say this prayer on ordinary rosary beads:

Start by making the **Sign of the Cross: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.**

“First say one ‘Our Father’, ‘Hail Mary’, and ‘I believe in God’.

Then on the large beads say the following words:

‘Eternal Father, I offer You the Body and Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your dearly beloved Son, Our Lord Jesus Christ, in atonement for our sins and those of the whole world.’

On the smaller beads you are to say the following words:

‘For the sake of His sorrowful Passion have mercy on us and on the whole world.’

(Repeat these two prayers for all five decades).

In conclusion you are to say these words three times:

‘Holy God, Holy Mighty One, Holy Immortal One, have mercy on us and on the whole world’.

Conclude with the Sign of the Cross.

In the Name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.

Then say:

Fill me now O Lord with the Gift of the Holy Spirit to carry Your Most Holy Word to sinners who I must help save in Your Name. Help me to cover them, through my prayers with Your Precious Blood so that they can be drawn to Your Sacred Heart. Give me the Gift of the Holy Spirit so that these poor souls can revel in Your New Paradise.

Jesus gave us the following request through Maria Divine Mercy:

Say this prayer every day after you recite My Divine Mercy and you, through your allegiance to Me, will help save My children.

Jesus said later to Sister Faustina:

“Say unceasingly this Chaplet that I have taught you. Anyone who says it will receive great Mercy at the hour of death. Priests will recommend it to sinners as the last hope. Even the most hardened sinner, if he recites this Chaplet even once, will receive grace from My Infinite Mercy. I want the whole world to know My Infinite Mercy. I want to give unimaginable graces to those who trust in My Mercy.”

“When they say this Chaplet in the presence of the dying, I will stand between My Father and the dying person not as the just judge but as the Merciful Savior”.

How to Pray the Most Holy Rosary

Mysteries of the Rosary

The Church has used three sets of mysteries for many centuries. In 2002 Pope John Paul II proposed a fourth set of mysteries—the Mysteries of Light, or Luminous Mysteries. According to his suggestion, if you can only pray one mystery a day, the four sets of mysteries might be prayed on the following days: the Joyful Mysteries on Monday and Saturday, the Sorrowful Mysteries on Tuesday and Friday, the Glorious Mysteries on Wednesday and Sunday, and the Luminous Mysteries on Thursday.

The Joyful Mysteries

1. **The Annunciation** Mary learns that she has been chosen to be the Mother of Jesus.
2. **The Visitation** Mary visits Elizabeth, who tells her that she will always be remembered.
3. **The Nativity** Jesus is born in a stable in Bethlehem.
4. **The Presentation** Mary and Joseph take the infant Jesus to the Temple to present Him to God.
5. **The Finding of Jesus in the Temple** Jesus is found in the Temple discussing his faith with the teachers.

The Mysteries of Light

1. **The Baptism of Jesus in the River Jordan** God proclaims that Jesus is His beloved Son.
2. **The Wedding Feast at Cana** At Mary's request, Jesus performs His first miracle.
3. **The Proclamation of the Kingdom of God** Jesus calls all to conversion and service to the Kingdom.
4. **The Transfiguration of Jesus** Jesus is revealed in glory to Peter, James, and John.
5. **The Institution of the Eucharist** Jesus offers His Body and Blood at the Last Supper.

The Sorrowful Mysteries

1. **The Agony in the Garden** Jesus prays in the Garden of Gethsemane on the night before He dies.
2. **The Scourging at the Pillar** Jesus is lashed with whips.
3. **The Crowning With Thorns** Jesus is mocked and crowned with thorns.
4. **The Carrying of the Cross** Jesus carries the Cross that will be used to crucify Him.
5. **The Crucifixion** Jesus is nailed to the cross and dies.

The Glorious Mysteries

1. **The Resurrection** God the Father raises Jesus from the dead.
2. **The Ascension** Jesus returns to His Father in Heaven.
3. **The Coming of the Holy Spirit** The Holy Spirit comes to bring new life to the disciples.
4. **The Assumption of Mary** At the end of her life on earth, Mary is taken body and soul into heaven.
5. **The Coronation of Mary** Mary is crowned as

Queen of Heaven and Earth.

Start by making the **Sign of the Cross** and blessing yourself:

In the Name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.

Then recite the **Apostle's Creed**:

I believe in God, the Father Almighty, Creator of Heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, His only Son Our Lord, Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died, and was buried. He descended into Hell; the third day He rose again from the dead; He ascended into Heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God, the Father almighty; from thence He shall come to judge the living and the dead. I believe in the Holy Spirit, the holy Catholic Church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body and life everlasting. Amen.

Then say 1 Our Father, 3 Hail Marys (for the virtues of Faith, Hope and Charity) and then 1 Glory Be:

Our Father, Who art in heaven, Hallowed be Thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy Will be done, on earth as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive those who trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

Hail Mary, full of grace, the Lord is with thee; Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus. Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners, now and at the hour of death. Amen.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

While meditating on the Mysteries, recite:

One Our Father (large beads)

10 Hail Marys (small beads)

1 Glory Be (before the next large bead) to make a complete decade of the rosary.

O my Jesus, forgive us our sins, save us from the fires of hell, lead all souls to heaven, especially those in most need of Thy Mercy.

Repeat these prayers for all five decades of the Rosary.

Hail Holy Queen (or Salve Regina may be sung)

Hail, holy Queen, Mother of Mercy, our life, our sweetness, and our hope. To thee do we cry, poor banished children of Eve. To thee do we send up our sighs mourning and weeping in this valley of tears. Turn then, most gracious advocate, thine eyes of mercy toward us, and after this our exile, show unto us the blessed fruit of thy womb, Jesus. O clement, O loving, O sweet Virgin Mary.

(Verse) **Pray for us, O Holy Mother of God.**

(Response) **That we may be made worthy of the promises of Christ.**

Rosary Prayer

(Verse) **Let us pray,**

(Response) **O God, whose only begotten Son, by His life, death, and resurrection, has purchased for us the rewards of eternal salvation. Grant, we beseech Thee, that while meditating on these Mysteries of the Most Holy Rosary of the Blessed Virgin Mary, that we may imitate what they contain and obtain what they promise, through Christ our Lord. Amen.**

Saint Michael the Archangel Prayer

Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in the day of battle. Be our safeguard against the wickedness and the snares of the devil. May God rebuke him we humbly pray and do thou O Prince of the Heavenly Host cast into hell Satan and all the evil spirits who prowl throughout the world seeking the ruin of souls.

4. For the Intentions of the Holy Father

Catholics who say the Rosary in a group, or, individually before the Blessed Sacrament, may gain a plenary indulgence under the usual conditions, which includes prayer for the intentions of the Holy Father.

For the intentions of the Holy Father.

Our Father, one Hail Mary, and one Glory Be.

Conclude with the Sign of the Cross, blessing yourself.

In the Name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.

DOWNLOAD THE CRUSADE PRAYERS:

<http://survivingearthchanges2013.weebly.com/uploads/2/0/8/3/20835732/warning.pdf>

Seal of The Living God

This special prayer is a Gift from God the Father given to prophet Maria Divine Mercy for the protection of all God's Children. It is message 351, received February 20, 2012.



All who accept this Seal will be offered protection for each and every one of you and your families during the period in the lead up to the Second Coming of Christ.



Use now and accept My Seal, the Seal of the Living God. Recite this Crusade Prayer (33) to acknowledge My Seal and accept it with love, joy and gratitude.

O My God, My Loving Father, I accept with love and gratitude Your Divine Seal of Protection Your Divinity encompasses my body and soul for eternity. I bow in humble thanksgiving and offer my deep love and loyalty to You my Beloved Father. I beg You to protect me and my loved ones with this special Seal and I pledge my life to Your service forever and ever. I love You Dear Father. I console You in these times Dear Father. I offer You the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your dearly beloved Son In atonement for the sins of the world and for the salvation of all Your children.

Amen

Go, My children and do not fear. Trust in Me, Your beloved Father, who lovingly created each of you. I know every single soul, every part of you is known to Me. Not one of you is loved less than the other. Because of this I do not want to lose one soul. Not one.

Please continue to pray My Divine Mercy Chaplet every day. One day, you will understand why this purification is needed.

Your Loving Father in Heaven

God the Most High

Download the Seal:

<http://survivingearthchanges2013.weebly.com/uploads/2/0/8/3/20835732/sealofprotection.doc>



Mother Mary's planet Earth predictions to all religions

In the book, Mary's Message to the World, some people were concerned about alienating Catholics. Mother Mary responded, "I have purposely not addressed the elements of the Catholic church because this message is not for one religion, but for all religions and for all people. I will be appearing to many people in different parts of the world. I cannot be limited because I am commissioned by God the Creator. God is not limited. My concern and love is for each person on Earth.

"I have learned to love as God loves us, ignoring cultural and religious differences. One religion or one culture is not better than another. Each has its uniqueness and its beauty of faith and of creed. But one must be aware that the most important element is your faithful seeking of God through your mind and heart. It must go beyond the teachings of one religion and enter the lofty principles of Spirit."

Mary's message to all religions

"I plead with all people of the Earth to spend time in prayer for yourself, your loved ones, and for your world. Praying is something each person can do. Prayer is urgent. Say the prayers you were taught as a child. Over and over God has said that praying is simply talking to Him."

"What is it you do not understand? What is it you dread? What is it you need? What are your goals? How do you wish to be treated by others? Are you happy? Are you healthy? Are you living harmoniously? All these needs and desires are to be brought to God in your heart and in your mind."

"To the Catholics, I urge you to pray the rosary because it is a good way to allow your mind and heart to dwell on the miracles and mysteries of God. It is good to pray daily and to follow the teachings and practices of your particular religion. If it is of benefit to enter a church to pray and meditate, then by all

means do so. If you are better able to pray on your knees, do so. Use whatever position, words or place that enables you to pray. Places, words, beads, and churches are not the issue. Your ability to commune with the One God is of utmost importance.”

“I wish for people to understand that God loves each one no matter what color is their skin. He loves people. No matter what religion or what culture, all are children of God and all are loved with a love which is immeasurable. It is a love so great and pure that to catch a fleeting glimpse would heal your spirits, your bodies, emotions and your minds. Pray, pray for the world – not only for your people and loved ones, but for all people and all nations. Pray for all religions and all cultures. We are all children of God, and all are loved equally.”

Mary’s warning to the world

Mary, the Mother of Jesus, is sending the people of this world, predictions for the future. These predictions are only a part of the message that Mary has been sending for over 200 years, but the message still has not reached the people of the world. These are only the predictions – the main message is to return to God.

Mary told Annie, “With more people praying more often and intensely, the severity can be lessened.”

There will be increases in the frequency and activity of earthquakes and volcanoes, many in areas where earthquakes have never happened before.

In her message sent in July 1988, Mary predicted that there would be earthquakes in India. On August 22, 1988, The Dallas Morning News front-page reported, “At least 550 die in quake. India, Nepal rocked by strongest tremor since 1950.”

Mary predicted an earthquake in Italy. The April 8, 2009 Bloomberg.com reported that “The death toll from Italy’s deadliest (www.earthquake.usgs.gov) earthquake in almost 30 years reached 260 as rescue workers braved aftershocks to continue digging for possible survivors. About 1,500 people were injured, 10,000 buildings destroyed, leaving 28,000 people homeless.”

Weather patterns will change dramatically all over the world. The winter months will be colder and in many areas wetter. The ocean currents will be changing and the magnetic fields of the Earth will be moved about. Barometric and magnetic fields will set new records. The animals on land and in the sea will die in great numbers, and many wild animals will become extinct.

On September 12, 1988, hurricane Gilbert occurred in the Gulf of Mexico and was described as the biggest hurricane in history. Mary told us, “You on earth have just begun to see the fury of these storms. The storms, which will come this year and next year, even though they will increase in size, will be as nothing in comparison to the future storms, which will lash the globe.”

‘The polar caps will begin to melt’

The polar ice caps will begin to melt and large chunks of ice will break off and become a danger to ships and to the seashores. The melting polar caps will cause the water level of the oceans to rise, changing the seacoasts around the world permanently.

On March 26, 1989, The Dallas Morning News Easter Sunday article on page 37A headlined “The Rising Tide, researcher links Antarctic ice to retreat of Texas coastline”.

There will be unusual lights coming from space, like none which has ever been seen on earth before. Debris from space will land on Earth causing crater changes.

The Dallas Morning News reported on March 8, 1989, page 4A, that “Intense solar flare may threaten

broadcast waves” and on March 13, 1989 “Northern Lights were seen as far south as Chicago and Dallas.”

Pope John Paul will soon return to spirit and another will also follow in the way of the church.

Mary will increase her apparitions throughout the world.

There will not be a third world war. The countries of the world will be too concerned with sustaining themselves against the elements to wage war.

There will be famine in those lands which have had the most wars.

After the turning of the earth, there will be two suns. This will become a binary solar system.

It is not God who will punish, but planet Earth

“When these happen, most people will look to the church and to their religious leaders. There will be vigils and prayer meetings in which multitudes will seek to placate God. The churches will be blaming God and telling its people this is punishment for all the sins of the past.”

“These are not punishments, but are brought on by your acts and the acts of your ancestors. There has been a complete disregard for the Earth as a planet. The collective consciousness has been steeped in fear and anger. Somehow these pressures must be released. It is not God who will be punishing you, but the planet herself. Mother Nature or Planet Earth is the one who has been abused and ignored all these many years.”

“The pollution of the Earth is the cause of the severity of the coming storms and earthquakes. It is the planet trying to save itself, by fighting back. All the brains in the world will not be able to stop the onslaught of the Earth’s rage. You cannot keep on polluting the seas and the forest without the planet Earth herself taking a defensive position.”

“As the Earth gains ground in her fight with man, she will become the aggressor and will put you through much unnecessary pain.”

(Reference: Mary’s Message to the World as sent by Mary, the Mother of Jesus to Annie Kirkwood. Blue Dolphin Press. California, USA. 1991)

Source

<http://www.philstar.com/education-and-home/471662/mother-marys-planet-earth-predictions-all-religions>

Special Message



June 2, 2002 Prophecy

Shirley MacLaine asked Annie to be on her radio talk show and to discuss *Mary's Message* and Mary's predictions. Annie asked Mother Mary for the latest predictions. They are:

Annie ask

I call upon Mother Mary to please give me some new information and prophecy for our future. I will be speaking on the predictions in a little while and would like something to tell people about these next few years beginning with the rest of 2002 and then so forth. What did you mean by saying that [2012 would be a monumental year](#)?

Mother Mary answered

My dear daughter, it is with pleasure that I come to you today. For truly you have set your own issues aside. You realize it is the first time in a very long time, that you asked for this type of information. Let us begin.

My dear children,

Since Annie has asked specifically for this information, I will tell you what to expect in the next few years.

Let me explain first that these changes, which are taking place, do so in the normal pattern of growth of creation. Before, I taught you that all things come as the tides do. Have you ever stood with your lower legs and feet in the ocean? If you have, you have felt this normal pattern of growth. It comes forth with a surge and then retreats with equal force. There will appear to be times when more and more is happening on earth as far as weather and nature. But the changes are happening in every area of your world. The changes you

call earth changes, are happening to every part of earth and life on earth. So when it appears that nothing is happening in nature, look to the weather to see the changes, or to economic or governmental or religious changes taking place now. This is all part of the earth and every area, everything that is on, or of this earth will change drastically.

For the next several years, all about you will be wars, regional and at times they will grow to seem to encompass the whole world. But that will not be so. These wars will be different from any war fought previously. You have already seen evidence of this in the last year or so. What you call acts of terrorism, are actually acts of war. No longer will all wars be fought with a definite line of demarcation. Many wars will be fought where one or both of the warring parties will not have a real identity, or more like a definite identity. It will seem that small groups of the disenchanted will rise up and commit acts of terrorism just for the sake of creating havoc. So expect to have such acts of aggression create much fear and panic. Most often they will strike at times, and in places, and in ways, not thought of before as acts of aggression.

This year you will have one huge storm come in off the ocean in your eastern seaboard. It will be one of the largest to come through in known history. In the next two to three years more volcanoes will become active. This activation of volcanoes lets you know that the inner earth is unsettled and that the magma is coming close to the surface of earth. These volcanoes are not the ones to fear; it is the activation of the super-volcano that will destroy many parts of the world. There is one becoming active and preparing to explode even as we speak. But the number of volcanoes that will become active will be more than usual. There will be other storms of large size which will hit many parts of the world. There will be a storm to come out of the Indian Ocean and decimate the lands of India and other smaller nations island.

In your country this will be a hot wet summer. You will feel as if you have been given a steam bath before the summer is over. Rain will fall in the desert areas. They will have record rainfalls. In other growing areas it will be too much rain which will affect the growing of crops. It may be that there will be scarcity in some food groups. It would be wise if the people of this nation would take up the hobby of growing foods, even a few vegetables, and plant more fruit trees.

Many areas will suffer mud slides, so as the rain increases during this time there will be an increase in these mud slides and in flooding of unusual portions.

In the next few years, whenever a new wave of increase and intensity of storms, earthquakes, and volcanoes comes, they will increase by a large ratio. It will be a definite change and not a slight one. So for a year, or several years, it may seem that nothing is happening; then out of the blue there will a tornado that has gone beyond anything that has come before, or an earthquake that has gone off the scale. Then there will appear to be a period of normalcy and you will think that was so unusual it will not happen again. Then in a few years another storm, or a large volcano or a larger earthquake will happen again. This is how it will be.

In the years 2003 or early 2004, there will be a great earthquake in Mexico which will rock one of the largest cities of the world. In those same years earthquakes will multiply in frequency in all parts of the world. China will be hit hard and many will lose their lives.

Earthquakes will happen in Turkey, India, the South Seas, Africa and in Russia.

In the years 2005 or so, a large volcano will explode in the South Seas, and another will happen in the furthest northern reaches of this country. This year will bring with it unseasonable cold to many nations of the world. After this year (2005), it will appear that things will have slowed down. Yes there will still be another increase in the unusual as far as weather goes. But your danger is always from yourselves. From your fellow man and his aggressions.

2006 and 2007 will bring the greatest danger of a world war. Many nations will be fighting among themselves and then there will be the aggression of unknown sources, or a better term would be new sources. Pray much to avert this time. At the same time there will be increase of rain and thunderstorms of unusual proportions.

2009 will be the year that the earth will have more turmoil than usual; people will lose their lives through natural disasters and through acts of aggression. Large numbers will return to spirit.

2012 is the year that all things collide and explode into a new era. It is the year you are in danger from outer space. From things that come to you from these regions and land on earth. A meteor of large portions will come either close or fall on earth during this year. It will be a replay of history. This large meteor will be so large it will change earth and all who are on earth in a flash. This will also be the era of the turning of earth. Of a time of great change in lands and land areas of oceans and the displacement of oceans, of the rising of new lands, and the settling of old lands beneath the sea.

Now this is predicted, but understand that you can change much through your prayers and through your love. You can do more to affect your world than you know. When I speak of love, I do not speak only of the holding of the thought of love, or only of being kinder, or helping your fellowman more. I speak of all of this and of forgiving, becoming peaceful inside yourself. Of spending more time in prayer and in meditation. This is what you can do to avert many of the things in your future, but realize that we do not stop evolution. You cannot stop growth; you don't have to experience that growth in a disastrous manner though.

I call you to change your inner life. If you are unforgiving and hating any person then stop, forgive them and yourself. If you are not living in inner peace because of addiction or past abuse, forgive. If you are filled with anger, resolve it. If you live in fear, eliminate it from your life and trust in God. Go within; cleanse your heart and mind of all that keeps you from experiencing inner peace, and all that is not loving.

Pray, and pray, and pray for yourself, your loved ones and for your world. Yet never forget that you are spirit and that your life on earth is temporary and not at all your entire life. For you live eternally and when you die on earth your spirit lives. You and all of us were created as spirits in God's image and likeness. Human is your temporary condition; spirit is your permanent condition. Love yourself unconditionally and love your loved ones, make peace with estranged family members ... and yes, this means you. Forgive all things, for nothing is more important than this. You came to bring peace to earth; you do it one at a

time, one life at a time. You can live in peace now. You can have a bright future now, it takes your prayers, your belief, and you changing and cleansing your inner life.

Thank you for listening to me this day. Pray, love, be at peace.

Mary, Mother of Jesus



Blessed Virgin Mary

Co-Redemptrix, Mediatrix, Advocatrix

The Blessed Virgin is invoked by the Church under the titles of Advocate, Auxiliatrix, Adjutrix and Mediatrix. This, however, is to be so understood that it neither takes away from, nor adds anything to, the dignity and efficaciousness of Christ the one Mediator.” (Lumen Gentium, n. 62.)

8. Pope Leo XIII: "The recourse we have to Mary in prayer follows upon the office she continuously fills by the side of the throne of God as Mediatrix of Divine grace; being by worthiness and by merit most acceptable to Him, and, therefore, surpassing in power all the angels and saints in Heaven. Now, this merciful office of hers, perhaps, appears in no other form of prayer so manifestly as it does in the Rosary. For in the Rosary all the part that Mary took as our co-Redemptress comes to us, as it were, set forth, and in such wise as though the facts were even then taking place; and this with much profit to our piety, whether in the contemplation of the succeeding sacred mysteries, or in the prayers which we speak and repeat with the lips." (*Iucunda Semper Expectatione*, n. 2)

Summary of Correct Doctrine

Jesus Christ is our Redeemer, Mediator, Advocate. Christ is assisted by the Virgin Mary in her triune role as co-Redemptrix, Mediatrix, Advocatrix. The following 13 points are an important part of a correct understanding of this doctrine.

1. Mary's triune role as co-Redemptrix, Mediatrix, Advocatrix is a reflection of the Three Persons of the Holy Trinity.
2. All three aspects of this one role are substantially different from, and wholly subordinate to, Christ's triune role as Redeemer, Mediator, Advocate.
3. Mary's role is different from, and subordinate to, Christ's role because, in God's plan for Creation, the role given to women is different from, and subordinate to, the role given to men.
4. The "co-" prefix in co-Redemptrix refers to Mary's cooperation with us; it does not mean that Mary is co-Redeemer, not even with and under Christ. (The "co-" prefix should not be capitalized, since it refers to our mere human efforts towards our salvation; the "R" in co-Redemptrix should be capitalized since it refers to Divine efforts towards our salvation.)
- 9.
5. Mary is not a co-Redeemer and is not able to save anyone, not even with and under Christ. Christ alone redeems; Mary merely immerses herself in all that Christ does toward our redemption. Her role is not co-redemptive.
10. Mary is Advocatrix. The term "Advocate," when applied to the Virgin Mary, is theologically deficient because it lacks the feminine form, which would distinguish Mary's different and subordinate role from Christ's role as Advocate. Use of the Latin form of the word allows a clear theological definition to be attached to the term, unfettered by the various connotations which the word "advocate" has when translated into various languages.
9. The expression "Advocate of the People of God" can only be used to refer to Jesus Christ, or the Holy Spirit. The Virgin Mary has no role of advocacy herself; instead, her role as Advocatrix is to immerse herself in Christ's role as our Advocate. Mary is not "Advocate of the People of God," but rather she is a humble assistant to Christ, the Advocate of the People of God.

10. Mary does not stand before God as co-Redemptrix, Mediatrix, Advocatrix. In truth, only Christ stands before God to redeem, mediate, and advocate. The Virgin Mary humbly kneels before Christ, in worship of Him, as she assists Christ fully in His work of redemption, mediation, advocacy.

11. Mary's role as co-Redemptrix, Mediatrix, Advocatrix is not properly described as a role "with and under" Christ. The term "with and under" does indicate that her role is subordinate, but it also improperly describes that role as if it were a separate role. In truth, Mary completely immerses herself in all that Christ does for our salvation. She has no role of redemption, mediation, or advocacy of her own; all her acts toward our salvation occur in Christ, not "with and under" Christ.

12. Mary is truly co-Redemptrix, Mediatrix, Advocatrix. But this true doctrine is neither the fifth Marian dogma, nor is it the final Marian dogma. The claim that this doctrine is "the fifth and final Marian dogma" is a serious theological error which contradicts the teaching of the Church. The further claim that the declaration of this dogma is necessary to usher in a time of peace, or even the last days, is a false claim.

13. Theological works about Mary's triune role as co-Redemptrix, Mediatrix, Advocatrix should omit any and all references to various false private revelations, including those of Ida Peerdeman at Amsterdam and others. A number of false private revelations have preyed upon the faithful by using this doctrine, or their own distorted version of it, as bait to drag unsuspecting souls into a trap of false teachings and false worship. Any teachings or documents on this topic should either omit all mention of such private revelations, or should clearly condemn them and the false doctrines which they promote.

MARY'S MESSAGE TO THE WORLD



“Make sure you understand that this is not the end, but the beginning of a new era and a new world and a new understanding. The need to prepare is now, right before the birth of this new era.”

Mother Mary

***“The message and specific prophecies given in
Mary’s Message to the World should be read by people of all faiths. I have
added Annie Kirkwood’s book to my ‘top five’ recommended book list.”***
**Gordon-Michael Scallion Author of the “Earth Changes Report” Matrix
Institute, Westmoreland, New Hampshire**

***“I have read and shared this book widely. All are impressed with the
accuracy of the messages. It is indeed a book of the greatest importance for
humanity in this age.”***

**Most. Rev. Frank R. Bugge Australian Archdiocese,
Church of Antioch**



MARY'S MESSAGE TO THE WORLD

As Sent by Mary, the Mother of Jesus, to Her Messenger



Our Lady, Mary Mediatrix of All Grace

"O Mary, conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee"

Introduction: Annie's Story

Byron, Annie's husband, together with Annie and the editors feel it necessary to explain some of the background, and to address some of the issues which this book poses.

MARY'S MESSAGE TO THE WORLD contains a powerful message and warning to people on earth. This is the same message, in book form, that is being received by the children in Yugoslavia, several people in Lubbock, Texas, and others around the world.

Mary wants people to know of the coming earth changes over the next ten years, and to have time to prepare for these changes. Some of these predictions are happening even as this information is being received. Mary warns of changes in our weather patterns that will include huge storms, earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, and the eventual turning of the earth onto its side.

This doom and gloom, however, is not the real message of the book, but is intended to give validity to the message as the events happen. The real message is how to find God in our heart and mind, how to live our lives more fully conscious of our

presence and purpose here on earth, and how to prepare our-selves for our re-entry into the spirit world after physical death. When we first encounter this text, we become aware that Mother Mary has blessed this woman, Annie, with most won-derful visitations, surrounding her with many angelic beings and special occurrences. Yet Mary has not come here to dazzle us with miracles, but to speak directly and sincerely to our hearts.

We may well question the authenticity and reliability of these messages. Simply read what Mary has said, and judge for yourself.

Basically, Mother Mary communicates to Annie “strongly” through the mind, and Annie “hears” internally what Mary says. Under Mary’s guidance, Annie’s husband, Byron, helped compile the information. While these unusual events were happening, Byron encouraged Annie to write down Mary’s dictation using the computer. Byron then coordinated the messages into chapters according to their topics, and sorted them semi-chronologically within the chapters.

Perhaps because some of this information is controversial, Mother Mary asked Byron to compile some notes explaining why she chose Annie as her messenger.

The Choosing of Annie

When Annie came to understand that it was Mother Mary who was speaking to her, Annie protested, “I’m not Catholic! Marty (Annie’s friend) is Catholic.” Annie was adamant that Mary had to appear to a Catholic—not to her.

Annie told Mary, “I don’t believe in the Virgin Mary. I’m sorry, I believe that you are Jesus’ mother, but I don’t believe in you like the Catholic Church does. Marty is the Catholic.”

Annie repeatedly thought Mary had made a mistake. Over several sessions she argued with Mary that it was really Marty that she wanted to talk to, and kept telling Mary that she was not Catholic.

“Nor I,” Mary responded. Marty then made the statement, “She’s Jewish.” This was the first time that Annie had realized that Mary, the Mother of Jesus, was not Catholic (something Mary has made clear in her messages).

Several times, Annie thought she was losing her mind. Annie is a nurse, and every good nurse knows that people who talk to God, or hear God talk to them are supposed to be locked up somewhere, right?

Annie is quick to point out that she has been talking to God for years, but didn’t expect Him to talk back! Every time she thinks she is losing her mind, God, Mary, and the Brother-hood¹ let her know she has indeed found her mind. They have told us that this kind of talking to God is the purest form of prayer. Annie has been doing it for years.

All through this time Annie’s main concern had been with her family and what would happen to them if all these predictions were true. “How could we prepare for such monstrous events? Where would we go if these changes were truly global, and who would survive? Why would some survive and others not?”

Mary, in her message to the people of Earth, answers these questions, not only for Annie but for everyone on this planet.

Mary makes it clear that she chose Annie to carry her message to the world. Mary tells Annie,

You were chosen because of your prayers and meditations, and your earnest seeking to know the Truth. I chose you, dear

¹The Brotherhood of God, also known as the Holy Spirit

one. This always remember. I choose and I decide whom to give my messages to. You are the person chosen because you have lived many years and you have seen all sides of life on earth.

You are also a mother, and as interested in your children's welfare as I have always been—but mostly because of your pure heart and your pure motives in seeking the Truth of God. I also chose you because you are not affiliated with any church or any organized religion.

This person who is taking this dictation from my mind was chosen by me, the Holy Spirit, and by God Himself to bring this message of Hope and True Conversion. She was chosen because she was not looking for acknowledgment of any kind. She remains anonymous [Annie's desire was to remain anonymous, but she has agreed to reveal her identity to add credibility to the book.—Editor], and is working closely with us in spirit and in truth.

Annie has doubts from time to time about why she was chosen. Mary again answers,

Your answer as to the credentials is that you were chosen because you are a simple and seeking soul. I do not have need of angels to tell this story. It will be among the common folk that this word will spread. The government officials are, as they have always been, too caught up in their own importance to give thought to any other kind of life.

You have been chosen as carefully as the children of Yugosla-via. It was their innocence and their total isolation which at-tracted me to them. You are the opposite in that you are neither young nor that old, but of an age in which there is respect for your word. You have had three children, a good career in nursing, and this is how you will present yourself. You have a good record to present. You also have lived in the world and know all its temptations and have lived in many worldly situa-tions. For this reason you will have a good story to tell.

Mary is also concerned that her message actually reach the people of the planet Earth. She has sent her message for over two hundred years. However the Catholic Church has inter-vened in keeping her messages locked up, away from the people she is trying to reach. This is why she is sending her message through a person who is not affiliated with any formal church, but through “one who is truly seeking God in her heart.”

I realize there will be many who will not believe your story. So from the beginning tell how I chose you for this work. I love all the people of Earth, and because of my love for the world and its inhabitants, I am concerned that my whole message is not becoming known in time for the world to prepare their hearts and minds for this great event.

Do not allow fear or anguish to enter your heart. I know you wish to keep your name unknown, and I am aware that you have never been looking for any praise for your part in this. I see in your heart one who is truly seeking God and the spiritual way— a soul who knows that her mission is not easy, but who does not shirk her responsibilities.

Tell the story of how I chose you and how you thought this could not be happening because you are not Catholic. I have not come just for Catholics, and I cannot be limited by cultural differences. Nor can you be intimidated in presenting this material to the world. Trust that I am free to choose, and I have chosen you to reveal this message to the world.

I will be using many different people to reach the world. Not all of them will belong to the Catholic Church. I will continue to appear in many places. My message must reach all people.

The religious and cultural differences between peoples are outer and not as important as they think. Tell people that if they wish to worship God, then look to the inner longings and desires of their hearts. Dogma and ritual is not as important as the worship which is done in your heart and mind. If it is of benefit to enter a church to pray and meditate, then by all means do so.

Use whatever position, words, or place that enables you to pray. If it helps to pray the rosary, then use this method. But places, words, beads, and churches are not the issue. Your ability to commune with the One God is of utmost importance.”

Annie's Concerns

Annie has been concerned about many things in presenting this material in book form. She knows that not everyone will agree with everything, but she is not seeking people's approval. In Annie's words,

“This is what she said, and this is what I received. To those people who will not believe, it is their choice and I will not try to convince them this is true. I can only pray for the reception of the message and that the world will heed this warning. Those who will believe and pray, will do so. Those who argue and disagree will never be convinced, no matter what we say.

“From the beginning I have prayed for this work. I have prayed that the words I hear be truth, and that the messenger come from God. I have prayed that this work be accomplished only if it is in accordance with God's truth, the real Truth. This is all I can do. It is all that Mother Mary requests of each of us, to seek with sincerity and with earnestness in our mind and heart to find Truth—to find our way to a close connection with our Creator.

“Those who will believe, will believe, and those who will not, will not, and it is as simple as that.”

Annie also felt concerned what people were going to say about her credentials and how she was going to present herself to the public. She says,

“I know people have prejudices. But they need only listen to the content of what is being said. I do not want to deceive

anyone or give wrong information. I have very sincerely prayed about giving this information out . . . but I have no proof for the world. Take what you agree with and use it, and ignore the parts you disagree with. Mary will speak to the heart of each person who reads this book, and it really has nothing to do with organized religion.

“Mary is Mary. She is not necessarily who someone else might think she is. A few of my Catholic friends have told me that Mary seems much more human and real when she speaks to me, and that she is giving more specific information than what is being reported in Catholic publications, and that it is good to have so much of what she is saying in one volume. But, for example, they are very concerned about Mary not mention-ing the rosary. I think she addresses the issue of the rosary. If praying the rosary is important to the person, then this is the method they should use. If the rosary is contrary to your religious beliefs, then leave it off. She is mostly concerned with all people and not just one segment of this country.

“I feel that the people who are ready for this message are the ones who will find the book. I believe Mary knows what she is doing. Just because she cannot be categorized into a certain compartment according to our beliefs does not make this message invalid. Sometimes we become too concerned with the side issues and forget to look at the real message.”

Some people were also concerned about alienating Catho-lics. Mother Mary responded,

I have purposely not addressed the elements of the Catholic church because this message is not for one religion, but for all religions and for all people. I love the people of this world no matter what culture they live in or religion they believe in. My concern and love is for each person on earth. I have learned to love as God loves us, ignoring cultural and religious differences.

One religion or one culture is not better than another. Each has its uniqueness and its beauty of faith and of creed.

These are my words to all Catholics who read this message: I come to warn the world of the impending future. My concern is for all people, and my love incorporates every land and every religion. Use the practices of your particular religion. In the Catholic church I urge you to pray the rosary because it is a good way to allow your mind and heart to dwell on the miracles and mysteries of God. It is good to pray daily and to follow the teachings of your religion. But be aware that the most important element is your faithful seeking of God through your mind and heart. It must go beyond the teachings of one religion and enter the lofty principles of Spirit.

To those of other religions, I urge you to follow the principles which will lead you into a close connection and leaning on the Father within. It will be through your inner heart of hearts and the inner mind that your prayers will rise to heavenly places.

As for the other lives which I and Joseph lived, this is the truth: every person leads one continuous life. It does not matter, as some churches think, if you believe or not. It is fact. Life is eternal. It is a gift from God the Father. There are no special rules or plans to follow to allow you to live eternally. It happens to every being. Many cannot believe this is true. In the early days of the Catholic church, this teaching was known and believed. It was abandoned for man's reasons and not because it was not true.

I will be appearing to many people in different parts of the world. I cannot be limited because I am commissioned by God the Creator. God is not limited. He is limitless and above all religions and dogmas of man. There is only one heaven and there is only one God. He is God to all people. No matter what name they use to identify God, He is the same. His love is for all people and His great gifts are for all people.

I wish for people to understand that God loves each one no matter what color their skin. He loves people. No matter what

religion or what culture, all are children of God and all are loved with a love which is immeasurable. It is a love so great and pure that to catch a fleeting glimpse would heal your spirits, your bodies, emotions and your minds. God loves, and I love in the same manner because I have seen and felt this great love. Be not concerned with the elements of man, but with the elements of Spirit.

Pray, pray for the world—not only for your people and loved ones, but for all people and all nations. Pray for all religions and all cultures. We are all children of God, and all are loved equally.

Annie adds that “Mother Mary continually encourages us to stay strong in the knowledge that she is real and is helping us at all times. She says, ‘Angels abound who are with you and committed to this Work.’ To all who read this, Mary sends her greetings and Love.”

CHAPTER

1

Mary's WARNING to the World

Mary, the Mother of Jesus, is sending this message to all the inhabitants of the planet Earth. It warns of the impending danger to everyone here and tells people what to do to prepare.

PEOPLE OF PLANET EARTH, listen to this message. I, Mary, Mother of Jesus, am alive and concerned for you. My message is to the whole globe and not only to church members. Listen and pay attention to my words sent through this soul.

Each individual living on earth will have some trials and tribulations to endure, and since these will be worldwide events, I wish to reach as many people as possible. For too long, my image has hung in churches and homes as one to be worshipped. Only One merits this type of worship—God, our Creator. There is only one place to find Him and that is in your heart and mind. Make peace with yourself and seek to find God in your heart and mind. Return to the origin of all. Return to your original starting point—God. We all have this in common, that each of us originated in God.

It matters not how you return to God. What does matter is the desire in your heart and the earnestness of your seeking. With all of your might and with all of your best efforts, seek to commune with God—Almighty and All Powerful.

The Coming Changes

The time is drawing near when you will be shaken and frightened, not because of any punishment, but to renew the land and the minds of mankind. The Earth will shake and will be moved by violent forces which will cause many to lose their physical lives. The process which will cause these earth-chang-ing events has already started. The changes have begun and will continue until completion. The real tragedy during this time would be to lose one's spiritual growth.

The planet Earth is being bombarded with forces which will cause it to change its direction in relationship to the universe. As this universe grows and as the galaxies grow, there is a dividing and splitting of galaxies. These changes are universal. Some of these events started many millions of earth years ago. Now, the growth affects your solar system, and the planets will realign to new places and points. During this realignment, the Earth will be turned and shaken, and you will have many catastrophic events.

As the world turns and changes direction, many natural occurrences will be deemed disasters. Mountains will move; seas will be upturned; new lands will come out of the oceans, some of the land which is now inhabited will be inundated and returned to the ocean floor to be allowed to renew. These natural disasters have already started, but in the future they will occur more often and with increasing violence.

My desire is to warn you of the coming trying times. I wish for you to turn to God in your hearts and through your minds, for in this way some of you will survive these catastrophic events by renewing your spiritual values. Only in prayer and meditation will you find solace. Bring all your cares to the altar in your heart. Allow God to heal your hearts, your lives, your spirits, and your loved ones. This healing is your only hope, your only recourse. Only by prayer and meditation will you individually be led and guided.

Residents of planet Earth, heed these warnings. You are living in perilous times. Now is the time to come to God with an open heart and mind, filled to capacity with the Hope of God. This will be the only way to endure the trying times which you face. Far too long have you ignored all calls to return to your original goal. Far too long have you turned your backs on the spiritual element. The last few years of this century will bring many surprises and much upheaval to those on Earth.

How do I reach your hearts of stone? How do I reason with your closed minds? When will you listen to my warnings? I am appearing throughout the world. I will continue to appear in many diverse places. These apparitions will be for the sole purpose of warning you of the times ahead.

In the next few years you will see the hand of fate deal out some mighty blows to Earth. You will have earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, many large and damaging storms and tidal waves of unheard of proportions. Look for strange happenings in the sky, along with strange appearances of stars. The polar ice caps will begin to melt and to break apart.

In the last years of this century many will wonder about the reason for these events. Each incident will serve to remind you

of your impotence. You will soon realize that you must look to a Higher Power to help you.

Pray and Meditate

People of planet Earth, pray, cleanse your minds of all fear, envy, jealousy, malice, despair, and of all addictions. Bring to the altar of the One God of the Universe a renewed conviction of His power and might. My hope is that you endure all things.

There are many predictions revealed in these writings which have already been revealed elsewhere. These are given for you to see and to believe. Believe in these words; believe in the Power of God to be with you every moment.

Renew your faith in good and in God. Look into your heart to find answers which will come into your mind at the appropriate time. Have faith in your ability to hear the Truth as it is spoken.

I plead with all people of Earth to spend time in prayer for yourself, your loved ones, and for your world. Praying is something each person can do. **Prayer is urgent.** Say the prayers you were taught as a child. Over and over God has said that praying is simply talking to Him.

What is it you do not understand? What is it you dread? What is it you need? What are your goals? How do you wish to be? How do you wish to be treated by others? Are you happy? Are you healthy? Are you living harmoniously? All these needs and desires are to be brought to God in your heart and in your mind.

If it is of benefit to enter a church to pray and meditate, then by all means do so. If you are better able to pray on your knees, do so. Use whatever position, words, or place that

enables you to pray. Places, words, beads, and churches are not the issue. Your ability to commune with the One God is of utmost importance.

During the troubling times ahead prayer will give you calmness, valor, and hope as you set up the lines of communication with God. Come with your form of prayer and use it. Bring the setting which enables you to commune with God. Remember always that the most important thing is your ability to pray in your own way.

Sincerity is vital to prayer. God knows your deepest longings, your best kept secrets. He knows every thought which enters your mind. There is nothing hidden from God.

He knows with what sincerity you seek Him. In earnestness and in sincerity ask the One God of the Universe to help you establish lines of communication with Him. Your sincere desire to be near God will enable you to receive His guidance. God's ways are many, and He uses many different situations and conditions to reach out to you.

Re-read these words and find in your heart a new conviction and determination to pray and grow close to God.

CHAPTER

2

Mary's PREDICTIONS

Mary, the Mother of Jesus, is sending the people of this world predictions for the future. These predictions are only a part of the message that Mary has been sending for over two hundred years, but the message still has not reached the people of the world. She is doing this to forewarn us of the dangers that we can expect in the near future, to establish the credibility of this work, and for those who believe to have time to prepare for these events.

Mary is very concerned for both the spiritual well-being of mankind and for its physical well-being. These are only the predictions—the main message is to return to God. The details of the message and what we can individually do to prepare, are in other chapters.

*Annie was very concerned that the details in this chapter might not come true on the exact dates, or at best would frighten people. She was very hesitant to even include this chapter. But others felt that important, detailed information would lend credibility to the book. Annie asked Mary, and her reply was: “Annie I hear your concerns about giving the dates of the predictions. **Understand that these predictions can be alleviated and lessened with prayer.**”*

6

MARY'S PREDICTIONS

7

Pray for the people of the world to turn to God the Father. In this manner some of the predictions can be eased. With more people praying more often and intensely, the severity can be lessened.”

The Predictions

1. There will be increases in the frequency and activity of earthquakes and volcanos, many in areas where earthquakes have never happened before.
2. Weather patterns will change dramatically all over the world. The winter months will be colder and in many areas wetter. The ocean currents will be changing and the magnetic fields of the Earth will be moved about. Barometric and magnetic fields will set new records. The animals on the land and in the sea will be dying off in great numbers, and many wild animals will become extinct.

3. The polar ice caps will begin to melt and large chunks of ice will break off and become a danger to ships and to sea-shores. The melting polar caps will cause the water level of the oceans to rise, changing the seacoast around the world forever.
4. There will be increased UFO activity. During the Christ-mas season of December 1990 there will be many strange occurrences in the sky. There will be unusual sun and sunspot activity. There will be unusual lights coming from space, like none which have ever been seen on earth before. Debris from space will land on Earth causing craters and changes.
5. Pope John Paul will soon return to spirit and another Pope will also follow in the way of the church.

6. Mary will increase her apparitions throughout the world.
7. There will not be a third world war. The countries of the world will be too concerned with sustaining themselves against the elements to wage war.
8. There will be famines in those lands which have had the most wars.
9. After the turning of the Earth, there will be two suns. This will become a binary solar system.¹

The Immediate Predictions

These are predictions which have been given and are happen-ing while these individual messages were being assimilated into book form (summer 1988 through summer 1989), up to about two years from now.

Even as this information was being received from Mary, the weather patterns had changed and the news media was reporting the "greenhouse effect."

*In her message sent on July 19, 1988, Mary predicted that there would be earthquakes in India. On August 22, 1988 our newspaper reported, "At least 550 die in quake. India, Nepal rocked by strongest tremor since 1950."*²

Mary told us about the changes that would be happening in the weather patterns. During the days these messages were being re-ceived, hurricane Gilbert occurred in the Gulf of Mexico and was described as the biggest hurricane in history. Mary told us, "You on earth have just begun to see the fury of these storms. The storms which will come this year and next year, even though they will

¹This is a solar system that has two suns, instead of just one as we are accustomed. ²*The Dallas Morning News*, Monday, August 22, 1988, front page.

increase in size, will be as nothing in comparison to the future storms which will lash the globe."

In Mary's message on August 6, 1988, she told of unusual sun spot activity and she also mentioned that the Northern Lights would be seen further south this winter (1989) than usual. During the first week of March 1989 there was increased sun spot activity (DMN, "Intense solar flare may threaten broadcast waves"),³ and on March 13, 1989 the Northern Lights were seen as far south as Chicago and Dallas.

On at least two occasions Mary told how the melting polar caps would cause the coastlines to change.⁴

On Easter Sunday (March 26, 1989) Byron was adding some of Mary's latest predictions to the book. Annie opened the Sunday paper and handed him a section with, "The Rising Tide, researcher links Antarctic ice to retreat of Texas coastline"⁵ as its headline. It is uncanny how

the predictions we had already received were happen-ing as this book was being assimilated from the daily messages. These are just a few of the events that happened in time to be included in this book.

Mary's prediction is that the next major event will be an earthquake in Italy.

Throughout the receiving of these messages and the assimilation of the messages into book form, Annie has had a problem with the predictions. She feels responsible for them. She doesn't want to mislead anyone. She had read a book by another woman who had received a similar message, but this woman's predictions didn't come true at the appointed time. Annie doesn't want it to appear that she has made false prophesy.

³*The Dallas Morning News*, Wednesday, March 8, 1989, "Around the U.S.," p. 4A. ⁴From the messages sent on July 22, Sept. 8, 1988 and Feb. 21, 1989.

⁵*The Dallas Morning News*, (Easter) Sunday, March 26, 1989, "Texas & Southwest," section, p. 37A.

When she explained this to Mary, Mary said, "These are not your predictions, they are mine. These words are my words and I have merely sent them through you. Be aware that I take full responsibility for these predictions. They will certainly happen as foretold."

In Mary's own words: Just as this summer season has been unusual for those of you in the top half of the globe, so will the winter season be unusual. There will be snowfall in places which have not often had snow. And in those places which usually have much snow, it will be below average.

The ocean currents are now churning and just beginning to change their direction. The British Islands will most likely be the first to notice the changing currents. The people of these isles will experience much wetness and more cold than usual.

Look at the globe as a huge ball filled with water. If you could begin to stir the inner water you would be able to see the changes which will be occurring on earth, for the core of the Earth has started to spin and churn. Visualize this ball as its center begins to spin. At first the surface would not feel any effects, but as the spinning became more pronounced you could see the wobbling the ball makes. This wobbling is what will cause the ocean currents to flow in different patterns.

These changes in the ocean currents will affect every shore-line. The fish and mammals will be confused and some will act differently. The tides will become out of sync. There will be so many changes in the weather and oceans that the government officials will have to notice.

The planet is already beginning to have some violent reactions to inner stirring which is occurring deep in its core. All of nature will be in an upheaval from now on. Many new records will be set, many unusual events will be reported.

The fact that they are not publicized does not mean they are not happening. It simply means that those in authority are not willing to admit they do not have the answers.

This winter (1989) look for the Northern Lights to be seen further south than usual. The sights and signs from the sky will include this phenomena. There will also be reports of unusual sun activity. The stars will be giving off different beams which will be picked up by your scientists. There will be unusual meteor showers, brilliant lights coming from outer space, which cannot be identified by your learned ones.

Also those civilizations which are on other planets will be appearing in record numbers. More and more people will see them and photographs will be taken by high ranking officials.

World hunger will be increasing, worldwide damaging winds will occur in many lands. The oceans will churn with out-of-season storms. Everything will commence to be strange to you on earth.

The earthquakes, which will begin on the Eastern seaboard of America, will take place infrequently. There will be small tremors this winter in the northeast of your country. Also there will be earthquakes in Italy.

In 1990, other earthquakes will be felt in Central America. Peru will have a major earthquake in the mountainous areas and it will cause much loss of life. But this is only the beginning. During these next five years many changes will come to Earth, but none will be so terrible as the ones which will come to the Asian part of this world. Earthquakes will be felt in Japan and India. This will be unusual, for in India there have not been earthquakes of this size for centuries.

The droughts which are affecting the world will continue. Those who reside on the African continent will be most affected, but other parts of the world will also begin to feel the

droughts. The middle part of Russia will have floods and rains which will be unequalled in their damage. This isolated part of the world will be in the news and become known worldwide.

You will see religions begin to crumble and there will be derision amongst the church elders. The Catholic Church will begin to lose much of its power. There will be a call for the unity of all religions as church leaders find their numbers falling. This is because many will begin to seek their knowledge through spiritual means and through the work of the mind. The churches which grow will be those who profess to the world the idea of the One God.

These are events which will happen in the next year or two. You will see that this is all true when these events begin to transpire. You will see that it is all real. Put your faith in the One God and know in your heart that these messages are real.

Prepare your heart and your mind to receive more. During the next two years there will begin to be changes on the earth through the earthquakes which I have predicted. As I have told you, there will be changes in the weather patterns. Now allow me to tell you about other changes which will occur in the first years of the last decade.

1990-1992:

Your government leaders will be getting the messages of some unusual occurrences in the tidal flows. The oceans will begin to churn and there will be evidence of changing patterns in the way the currents flow. Some places which have depended on the warm currents will not be getting them as expected. The winds will become unsettled and unpredictable. There will be tornados in areas where there have never been tornados. Hurri-canes will come out-of-season. These changes will be caused by

the shifting molten masses in the interior of the Earth. Inside the Earth the changes are already occurring.

The polar ice caps will begin to break apart. There will be concern that the seas will flood many land masses. This will begin slowly and be unpredictable. During these years there will be changes in the atmosphere as it begins to act differently. In the news during this year, there will begin to be predictions about the coming events. There will be many who will still doubt. But some of the scientists will come out in favor of having research to study the changing patterns around the globe. Countries which have been hostile to each other will begin dialogue on this all important topic.

1993:

As I have told you, there will be three events which will affect the whole of the planet Earth. These three events will not take place simultaneously, but will have two or more years between them.

The first will occur in the year 1993. In this year the weather will be extremely violent. For a period of time there will be hurricanes, tornados, tidal waves of huge magnitude, and cyclones. The winter months will bring harsh, cold conditions. Each hemisphere will find this to be true. As one hemisphere is in the grips of a harsh winter, the other hemisphere will have torrential rains, mud slides, and floods. There will also be floods, mud slides, and torrential rains in all parts of the globe in this time period.

At this time, your government leaders around the world will become concerned. There will be speculation about the end of the world. Many will turn to churches which will not lead them to their own God connection. Many people will give money to

these churches thinking this will save them. There will be prayer vigils to placate God. But this will not help, as this will be only the beginning of the end of this era.

1993 on:

There will be tremors felt all around the world. It will seem that the whole planet is undergoing an earthquake at the same time. These tremors will cause much damage around the world. You will still have worldwide news coverage, so you will hear about other parts of the world. Most places will have little damage and few injuries, but some areas will sustain much damage and even death from falling buildings and debris.

The world leaders will be in an uproar and will begin consulting amongst each other. **It will be in this year that the scientists will bring gathered data out into the open.** The nations of the world will be concerned, as they should. Much planning and many preparations for the future earthquakes will begin. The weather will become more violent and the storms from this year on will take on tremendous proportions. It will seem as if the heavens have opened an avalanche of storms.

In 1994, the state and city of New York will begin to be flooded with swollen seashores. The waters along this coast will rise and much of New York City will have to be evacuated. The evacuation will be permanent, but at the beginning many will think it is temporary. In this year, the polar ice caps will have begun to melt and that will be cited as the reason for the flooding. In reality, the earth will have already begun to sink in preparation for the major event. Along this coast there will be earthquakes and unusual electrical storms. The storms will intensify and add to the problem of the flooding.

The southern part of this country will have its problems, but they will seem minor in comparison. The gulf will rise and the state of Florida will lose much of its land back to the sea. During these mid-years, other parts of the world will be experiencing major earthquakes and mud slides. The lower hemi-sphere will have a harsh winter. Much snow will accumulate in places which have never had snow before. This will send an alarm throughout the world. By then the changing climate will have intensified and become noticeable.

In the year 1995, the giant earthquake will happen in California and the sea will recover that part of the country. The Pacific ocean will begin not to be peaceful as its name implies. The California coast will be racked by giant earthquakes. The giant earthquakes will also hit in other parts of the world such as Italy, Greece, Russia, Turkey, China, Columbia and in the Himalayan mountains. **This will be the year of the giant earthquakes.** The earthquakes which have come before will seem small in comparison with these giant monsters.

As these next few years go by, many earthquakes will happen in Japan in varying intensity. Japan will have already been experiencing many earthquakes and will not be concerned by them. The mid-Pacific islands will begin to grow as volcanos under the sea spout forth their lava. The South Seas Islands will grow the most. Those islands which have the large statues will come back to their original size and the land will be forested as it was in the past.

Now the rest of the world will not be without its torments also. **This will be the year of the giant storms.** The storms all over the world will be tremendous. Tornados will come out of nowhere and happen in places which have never had tornados before. Rains will be relentless in many parts of the world. The weather forecasters will be at a loss as to how to predict the unpredictable.

During this year, South Africa will begin to feel the tremors and the trembling of the Earth as it is off-centered. The orbit in the last part of this year will begin to change and it will have a slight swing in its direction which will be noticeable to your scientists.

The years after this will have all manner of occurrences taking place. In the last five years, UFOs will be seen almost daily. They will come in great numbers and will try to make your governments on earth understand that they come in peace. They will set up stations in areas of the world which are not as inhabited. There are but a few of these areas left, but high in the mountains and in some of the desert areas they will set up substations. On other planets, which are near Earth, there are already stations which have been prepared and are being stocked for man's arrival. In the last days, these will hold many people for survival.

The sky in the last five years will be very active and there will be many new stars discovered and seen by the naked eye. There will be comets which will come through your solar system. These will be new comets and some very old comets which have not been in this part of the universe in millions of years.

This is the year when most people will look to the church and to their religious leaders. There will be vigils and prayer meetings in which multitudes will seek to placate God. The churches will be blaming God and telling its people this is punishment for all the sins of the past.

Dear ones, these are not punishments, but are brought on by your acts and the acts of your ancestors. There has been a complete disregard for the Earth as a planet. The collective consciousness has been steeped in fear and anger. Somehow these pressures must be released. It is not God who will be punishing you, but the planet herself. Mother Nature, as you

call her, is the planet Earth. She is the one who has been abused and ignored all these many years.

All educated people know that for any action there is a reaction. What you did not know is that this is true in all parts of the universe as well. There is, at times, such a lag time that you forget the action which started the reaction.

The pollution of the Earth is the cause of the severity of the coming storms and earthquakes. It is the planet trying to save itself, by fighting back. All the brains in the world will not be able to stop the onslaught of the Earth's rages. You cannot keep on polluting the seas and the forest without the planet herself taking a defensive position.

As the Earth gains ground in her fight with man, she will become the aggressor and will put you through much unnecessary pain.

In your country (America), the areas which will suffer the most will be the West coast as it disappears, and the East coast as it also takes its turn at being destroyed.

New York will not stand again as the giant trade center. It has polluted the world the most with its greed and its worship of power and money. This will be the year that the trading centers of the world will be destroyed by the planet herself.

More earthquakes will be felt, but perhaps not as severely as the ones before. Japan will continue to feel the earth as it trembles and moves. It will shake loose Japan's power center and they will be caring for their own and will not be able to take advantage of the world situation for gain.

The Indies will be besieged by storms, but these will not evacuate its population.

The African continent will find its long lost volcanos, which have been extinct for centuries. This continent will also be ravaged by famines as it has been before.

In this year, the people of the Arabian nations will not find the comfort of their fellow man, for every nation will have its own disaster to contend with. The people of the deserts will have too much rain and not know how to deal with the weather. The Arabian nations will have their share of earthquakes and other natural disasters.

Not one nation will stand untouched, for every nation has added to the pain the planet Earth has sustained.

Through this whole sad scene will come hope and the people of the nations will begin to turn to their individual concepts of God.

Each man, woman, and child will begin to seek his maker. The attitude of the collective consciousness will have changed, and it will be an attitude of humility and fear.

I come to tell you beforehand, seek God and look for the answers to your spiritual questions ahead of time, for in these last few years you will be too busy maintaining your sanity and your individual lives.

Through all the disasters, commerce and trade will continue among the nations. The leaders of the world will band together and seek answers to questions which should have been handled in past years, but the cooperation and the attitude of togetherness will sustain the world.

It will be in these years that some of the aliens will suddenly appear to your world leaders and offer help. It will be as if the Angel of the Lord had come to help. But surely you who have the knowledge beforehand will see the workings of the whole Universe to save mankind.

With a new attitude, your world leaders will be ready to hear of ways to save the populations and of the coming turning of the Earth. The extraterrestrials, as you call them, will be of much help, but still your leaders will not want to give any hint that these negotiations are transpiring.

The people of the world will be in a mood of humbleness and genuine seeking of God. This is good, for through last minute seeking, many will be spared their spiritual lives and advancement.

God will help anyone who truly and sincerely seeks Him. He does not care that you have wasted, perhaps, the whole lifetime on earth. It's the sincere seeking of your soul which makes God happy.

These are truly the final years as you see, for the next big happening will be the turning of the planet Earth onto its side, as it juggles and shakes the oceans out of their beds and new ground is brought up from the depths of the oceans.

The new lands will appear in these last years. Atlantis will rise and become known.

There were two great civilizations who reached your era of technology in antiquity, Atlantis and Pacifica (Lemuria). This civilization was called Pacifica, as it was truly a peaceful place, but you know it as Lemuria. These civilizations also had to endure these tragedies, as you on earth will. This is not the first time this era of technology has been reached. It is not the only time the planet has been abused and neglected. In these old eras the people also became puffed up with their own importance. They also thought their technology had all the answers. Because of their complete lack of spiritual values, all was lost.

This time I have been given permission to warn you ahead of time. It will be by the prayers and meditations of a few that many will be saved. It will be by those who earnestly pray and meditate for all mankind that the technology and advance-ments of this era will not be lost for all time.

I will be appearing in many places in these last few years and so will other Angels of God. They will come to answer ques-tions and to give advice. Many will think them devils, and many of your religious leaders will confuse the people and give wrong

advice. They will denounce the spiritual realm which will show itself to mankind. When will you on earth realize the satans and devils have always been only in your mind? It will not be in outer guidance, but in inner guiding that these Angels will come to assist.

In these last years, those who are sincerely seeking God will have the advantage. They will already be on a first name basis with God and will know what it feels like to be in close communion with God. The Divine will become your light-house and your lamp. The Divine within will lead you to safe areas and to those places which will save your physical lives. Now is the time to find the Divine Light in your mind.

Now is the time to light the lamp of spirituality. Now is the time to come forth to seek God in your mind and in your heart. Do not look for God in any other place, for in these last days, many will say, "Over here!" and "Over in this religion is the truth."

The Divine door to God will not be any place except in your own mind, and to worship God, the door will be in your heart. You have read Jesus' words with this warning that, "In the last days many would rise up and say here and here."

But Jesus also told you the kingdom of heaven is within you. This is the truth as it was given two thousand years ago and it is still the truth today. Only within you can you find God and all the help you desire.

We know there are many theories about how these events reflect a turning of the consciousness and a tilting of roles between men and women. These theories are not true. The truth is that the very planet Earth will flip over on its side. All the land that has lain fallow over these last millions of years will take its place above the seas. This will be new land and the stars and planets will be stationed differently. Indeed and in truth, there will be a new Jerusalem, a new world and a new heaven. I

am speaking only about those events which will precede the last turning over of the planet in my predictions.

The world will begin to notice many unusual events and there will be much consternation and perplexity among your scientists. They will never agree or make a decision about what to do for the masses. This is a great responsibility. No one will want to take the risk of being wrong.

My truth comes from God. This event was started many millions of years ago. By the time Jesus came to earth the spirit world was already preparing for this major event. There has been much activity in the spirit world for many centuries. For the last few hundred years many souls have been incarnating and trying to learn and practice all they can. Many on earth have recently returned to the spirit world and have immediately been reborn again. It seems that many want to be on earth when this event happens. There is not an event of this magnitude very often in the universe.

The universe is growing and expanding and will soon explode in new growth and new life. It is as if the whole universe has been pregnant for many hundreds of years.

The turning of the axis is the story of the book of Revela-tion. It is the story told in all cultures and in all races as the return of the gods. It has been told throughout eternity, for this is a major event. All the cultures of the world have had in their antiquity, stories of these last times, the last times of this era, and not of the world. Nor is this the end of the world. **Make sure you understand that this is not the end, but the beginning of a new era and a new world and a new understanding. The need to prepare is now, right before the birth of this new era.**

Many of my predictions are already coming true and are given to convince you that I tell only truth.

The earthquake in India (August 1988) was but the begin-ning of the earthquakes which will increase in quantity and in

magnitude. The earthquakes which will happen in 1990 you may consider big, but they are simply a warning of those which will rock the Earth at the end of this century.

Japan will fall into the sea and that part of the world will become frozen wasteland.

China will have much land laid to rest under mountains of ice.

The islands in the South Pacific will increase in size and there will be new land which will produce many forests.

The continent of Europe will almost vanish as it returns to the sea.

The middle East will change climate and become quite cold and mountainous. The deserts will bloom and become virtually gardens of green growing specimens.

Much of the land which your country (America) occupies will be turned on its side and will all become a warm climate. It will be quite different than it is now. Yes, I know you have hot summers and cold winters. Your climate will become milder and it will not be too hot or too cold.

The lands which will disappear completely will be the northeast and western parts of your country, England, France, Greece, and much of the middle East. The land which so many wars have been fought over will disappear, and no one will gain it.

Australia and that part of the world will become the major nations and will lead the world in peace and in reconstruction, for they will maintain much technology. Much of the land which is barren will then bloom. Australia and the surrounding areas will not suffer as much as some of the rest of the world.

The need for the world to continue in prayer and meditation is very important. So important, that I am at a loss as how to reach the general public. The world continues in its blindness

and sees only what is right in front of its eyes. It will take a show of force to attract the attention of the Western part of the world.

In this age of technology, men have begun to consider themselves as gods. They prefer to believe in their own mind and their own reasoning, rather than in God's. They question everything and believe nothing. The questioning in itself is not bad. But when man will not listen to reason, he closes his eyes and ears. Mankind hurts himself.

God does not have need of your prayers. By praying, you do not add one thing to God's Greatness or Goodness. It is for you, as individuals and as collective man, that prayers are said. It is for mankind that these prayers are raised. It is for your awakening that you pray.

We of the spirit world are alive and we are already with God. We do not need your prayers. This warning is for each of you on earth today. The coming catastrophic events which will soon be on earth will awaken you to the power and might of God. The coming storms and tremors of unheard of size will perhaps make believers of you. The other signs of UFO activity and supernatural events will call attention to our plea to man. Awaken and see what is about you! Awaken and see the danger you are already in.

The world is changing and there is nothing you can do to stop its changing. Man cannot control the weather patterns, nor can man control the size and frequency of the storms which will come out of the oceans. Man is helpless against earth-quakes, which will be increasing in size, intensity, and frequency. Volcanos will come out of nowhere. Old volcanos will become active and alive with fury. These are just the beginning of the coming events.

These warnings are to allow you to rethink how much strength you as humans have. You should realize that there is a

Super-Being called God, that there is Someone who does control the weather, land, oceans, skies and outer space.

The coming storms are beginning to be blown across the Earth as new vibrations approach Earth from the outer corners of the universe. These vibrations will cause many unusual happenings to occur on earth. The growth of the universe will be a major cause of the increase in the intensity and size of the storms which will batter your shorelines, your cities, and your plains.

In a few years the intensity of the vibrations of the magnetic field will cause many new and powerful reactions on earth. You have just begun to see the fury of these storms. Those which come in 1990 and 1991, even though they will be of an increased size, will be as nothing in comparison to the future storms which will lash the globe. The pressure of the barometric field and the magnetic fields will set new records.

The tidal waves will also set new records of intensity and strength. The coastal lands will be racked with violence. This violence which has been in your hearts these many years will be out in view of all. This is not a punishment, but the effect of centuries of hatred, anger and fear. The tensions which have invaded man's consciousness will be unleashed on the earth.

Sometimes I think you do not understand how this is all working together. The growth of the universe is constant, and it is time for the world to turn on its axis. These violent storms would not have to be incurred, except that there has been much hatred, anger, fear and emotions let loose in the atmosphere of the collective consciousness.

These last ten years of this era will be violent ones in nature and in the atmosphere. This is caused by the violence which has been let loose by the collective thinking of mankind during all these centuries.

There will not be a Third World War, for God will not allow you to destroy this beautiful Earth with your nuclear arms. You will be too busy sustaining yourselves against the elements to wage war. There will be much destruction of land before the turning of the axis. The forest fires have just begun, the hurricanes have just started, the tornados, the earthquakes, the volcanos and the winds will batter you to such a degree that you will not have the energy or will to wage world war.

The sun will also contribute to the destruction by perform-ing in ways to which your scientists are not accustomed. There will be famines in those lands which have the most wars. There will be floods and other unusual storms which will make the world feel that it is under siege, and it is.

This is occurring for the future time, for in these last ten years, we cannot allow you to destroy yourselves for all time. The Earth still has life and a destiny.

Along with all this violence will come my apparitions which will be increasing all over the world. I will appear in many places and in unheard of places. The Church will not have time to investigate all of my apparitions. They will, of course, deny most of them because they will be at a loss as to how to investigate and categorize them, but through it all, I will leave many displays of the supernatural and the unusual for the masses. My message at every place will be the same:

PRAYER MEDITATION CONVERSION
RETURN TO GOD IN YOUR HEART AND MIND.

This is how I will be manifesting to all mankind. These are impossible times and it will take much faith and prayer to survive them. It will take the strong in heart and mind to withstand all the coming events.

(In this message Mary summarized what we can expect before the turning of the planet on its axis.)

The earthquakes will begin in this manner. There have already been several of large intensity in recent months. Each round of earthquake activity will progress in intensity and frequency. The amount of damage will grow. The quakes will begin above the equator. Then the southern hemisphere will begin to feel the onslaught. Even the Antarctic will have its share of quakes. More and more damage will occur around the world. The quakes will grow in intensity and feverishness each year. Atmospheric conditions will be affected.

The volcanos have already commenced. There is one volcano which is spewing lava daily and has been for some time. As the time draws near, other volcanos will begin to flow and spill much lava and create new ground. Volcanos will start to grow in places where there have not been any known volcanos. Under-water volcanos will create new lands in the oceans but these lands will be unstable.

As these last years progress, the sky will begin to darken and there will be more rains than usual. The so-called "greenhouse effect" will multiply its effects on earth. As the volcanos add new ash and debris to the upper atmosphere, the land will be under siege from storms. These storms will grow in intensity and unpredictability. The storms will be erratic in nature; they will come out-of-season and be of such magnitude as to be unimaginable. The oceans will churn and seem to boil in parts from the underwater volcanic eruptions.

These will be times of distress on earth for mankind. It will take the faith of prophets to maintain equilibrium.

The storms will come slowly and grow each year. The days of cloudiness will increase erratically. At times when you need

rain, there will be none. When it does rain, it will come in too great of quantities and too many days at a time.

There will be extremes of all kinds. The unusual will become usual. The unpredictable will be what is predicted. The unbelievable will be commonplace. All about the land people will comment and lament the days which seem to last forever. The days of usual weather patterns and of calm, pleasant, predictable weather will be gone for a while.

Since the weather will be so unsettled, the patterns so unseasonable, the ice at the south pole will begin to melt in unusually large chunks. These large amounts of melted ice will cause the seacoast around the world to change gradually and permanently.

There will be discoveries of archeological treasures. Some mysteries will be solved, and others preserved. But as always, as some questions are answered through archeological means, others will be raised.

Magnetic fields will play havoc on earth in the last days. Machines will fail and science will not have answers. As the wave of magnetic energy which is traveling in the universe nears Earth, some unusual sights will occur in the heavens. There will be lights and sounds picked up from the furthest reaches of the universe. A different energy will enter the atmosphere. This will be one of the causes of the changing weather patterns.

The wave of new and different energy which is approaching the planet is bringing with it much debris from outer space. This debris will cause lights to flash in the atmosphere. Some of the debris will land on Earth causing craters and changes to Earth's lands.

In this new energy will be the makings of new stars and a new sun which will enter the immediate solar system.

The changes have started gradually and will escalate in intensity and frequency. The static electricity will increase and there will be major electrical storms.

I have seen the wave drawing nearer to Earth. As it does, the people will sense great changes in the air. The animals will begin to die off from changes which are evolutionary. Many people will blame other factors, and some of these factors are true, such as the burning of large tracks of forest, the extension of populated areas into the animal's domain. But in truth, it is time for an evolutionary period to come to bear on earth.

These predictions will be ongoing occurrences. The storms and the earthquakes will become increasingly larger in intensity and in destruction, but there will be some years in which the storms will become less violent, less of a threat. In these years people will say, "See this is it, and it is over. There was no turning of the planet. This was all a hoax."

But you, dear ones, remember all things flow in the same pattern as the tides in which there is ebb and flow. All things in the universe have this pattern of the tides within them. Storms flow in this same pattern. There is forward motion and back-ward motion in all. Progress in everything is made in this fashion.

In releasing these predictions I come to give events which will transpire in your future. When these events are unfolding each person on earth will see and know something unusual is happening. In giving this information I am showing you that this message is true.

My desire is for each person on earth to connect to God and His Great Mind. I do not advocate the selling of property or moving about the world in order to avoid these events. What I say is that all parts of the globe will be affected. Every nation and every area of this world will feel the storms and the turmoil.

How to prepare is through your mind and heart. It is imperative that each person make a good connection to God the Father. Now is the time to pray, to cleanse your heart of all malice, fear, and angers. It is time for man to see that the important issues of life are spiritual, and not in property or titles.

Come, children of the world, come to the Father God with sincerity and earnestness. This is how to prepare for the future. This is where to place your emphasis, your value and your life.

Mary's Apparitions

(To convey her message to the people of this world, Mary has committed to making more frequent appearances in many places around the world.)

I am at a loss as to how to interest the human population in preparing for the coming changes which are already occurring. I feel it will take more disasters and more spectacular aerial events to get its attention.

For this reason I will be appearing in many places in these next few years. If my apparitions increase, perhaps the general population will take notice and question.

I come to give you the same message I have given at Fatima, Lourdes, Mexico and in many other places. My message has not changed and it will not change in the future. I am concerned with all who are now living on earth, for this is the "end time." This is the time which John foresaw in his writings of *Revela-tion*. He used those words which would best describe the events in language which was in use at that time.

Now I come to give the same message. There are some dark days ahead. There will be much destruction of the land and this must happen in order for this planet to continue to exist.

In Yugoslavia, for instance, the people are so tied to the Church that everything must go through the church officials. I wish to get the message to those people who are not a part of this church community. Everyone will be affected by these changes and everyone has the right to know. It will be through these writings that I send a message to the rest of the world outside the church and any religion.

I will appear in many places, but you will probably not hear of this. In one year I will cause a miracle to happen in Russia. Some of the people of this country have maintained their spiritual worship of the Creator in their hearts. This spiritual growth is being felt by their leaders. The new leader will allow the church to reopen and not punish the faithful. True worship is in their hearts and minds.

I cannot always count on your news media to relay the story of my apparitions. I have been appearing in many places, but in some countries I am not recognized. In some countries it is kept quiet and not told, for fear the people will come close to the church. For instance in Russia, I have been appearing in many places, but because of the commotion in Yugoslavia the government has put a ban on any more publicity. But it is spreading by word of mouth, for there are many who are questioning what is happening.

I will appear at the season of the celebration of Jesus' birth in different parts of the world. My presence will not be denied because there will be much evidence of the supernatural. There will be miracles. I will appear to the mainstream of human life, so there cannot be the denial of the past. I will be in many places and the people of Earth will know and feel this is me.

I come to plead for your minds and hearts. I come to warn of the coming turning of the planet Earth.

I will appear in Canada and in the mountains of South America.⁶ I will appear in Korea so the people will have compas-sion for their own. I will appear in the islands around the world and allow the people of these islands to see me and to feel the great love of God. I will appear in the mountains of Europe and in the countryside. My presence will be seen in the middle East, near Jordan and those countries. I wish to warn the Muslim nations and to allow them to consider that Allah and God are the same Spirit.

(During the time this message was being received from Mary, the local news began to report of three individuals receiving mes-sages from Mary in Lubbock, Texas. Annie asked Mary if she was indeed appearing to these three.)

Have I not told you I would be appearing all over the world and I will be manifesting myself in many different areas and ways? Yes dear one, this is my presence which is felt in this place. It is not only me, but the very Spirit of God Himself who is energizing the church. This church was chosen because the priest who is leading this church has prayed much and earnestly. More will be revealed by this church and more and more I will be seen in other countries of the world.

(August 15, 1988 was the day that Mary was expected in Lubbock. Doubting Annie (like doubting Thomas) again asked Mary if she was going to appear in Lubbock.)

Yes, this is one of the places I am sending my messages. Since so many have gathered together, I will be there and there will be healings of different magnitude.

(The Dallas Morning News, August 16, 1988, page one had the article, "Miracle vigil—15,000 gather to seek a sign from God—and some see it." The follow-on articles include "Study of

⁶This message was received on August 31, 1988, long before we had heard anything about the young woman in Ecuador receiving messages from Mary.

'miracles' sought—Lubbock bishop says special panel will be named.”⁷ And “Miracle probe may take years—Lubbock faithful insist events did take place.”)

My apparitions will take place in many diverse and unre-lated areas. I will be seen on mountain tops, I will be in the middle of the sky, and in the middle of the ocean. I will be seen in valleys, by the ocean, and near inland lakes. There will not be one place where I will not be seen by the end of this era. I will make simultaneous apparitions. I will speak to many people and tell them what I have given you and the children in Yugoslavia. The points of light near my apparitions will in-crease as more and more spirits take part in this warning.

I will appear in your area (near Dallas) after the book is published. I will make it on August 15 to commemorate the day set aside in my honor by those souls in the Catholic Church. This will give time for this book to reach the public and for preparations to be made for this apparition.

It will be a major apparition. I will heal on that day and leave a fount of healing in that place.

I will continue to appear to men until the last day. I will be making more and more appearances. I will be blessing all who seek to find the Truth with God's blessing. He is the One whom I represent. His Love is what I give to all men. It is His Healing Power which I leave behind each apparition.

Events Already Reported in News Media

(DMN denotes The Dallas Morning News. Most of these are from our local paper only.)

⁷*The Dallas Morning News*, August 23, 1988, p. 21A.

MARY'S PREDICTIONS

33

Earthquakes

1. “Big quake rocks India, Bangladesh and Burma,” *DMN*, Sunday, August 7, 1988 page 27A, under “Around the World.”
2. “Where quakes hit by the hundreds, but tiny temblors do little harm,” *DMN*, Sunday, August 7, 1988 page 4A.
3. “Strong quake hits eastern Canada.” *DMN*, Saturday, November 26, 1988, page 14A.
4. “Earthquake kills thousands in Soviet Union,” *DMN*, Thursday, December 8, 1988, front page. This is about the earthquake in Armenia. (See also Dec 9 & 10 issues)
5. “Quake victims buried as Soviets search for survivors,” *DMN*, Wednesday, January 25, 1989, page 5A. This is about the Tadzhikistan earthquake. (See also Jan 24 issue)

Unusual Weather Patterns

1. “Drought attributed to jet stream split, Scientists unsure whether ‘greenhouse’ effect also

may be responsible” *DMN*, Sunday, June 26, 1988, page 22A.

2. “U.S. scientist says report censored. White House altering of global-warming paper causes furor.” *Fort Worth Star-Telegram*, Tuesday, May 9, 1989, section 1, page 4.

Polar Caps

1. “Big iceberg breaks from Antarctica, Ross Sea floe is twice size of Rhode Island,” with insert, “Changing the face of a continent.” *DMN* (date unknown 1988) (Note: I think this was from the front page. It was continued on page 10A as “BIG.”)
2. “The Rising Tide,” “Researcher links Antarctic ice to retreat of Texas coastline.” *DMN*, (Easter) Sunday, March 26, 1989, page 37A in the “Texas & Southwest” section.

Sun Activity, Solar Flares, and Northern Lights

1. "Intense solar flare may threaten broadcast waves," *DMN*, Wednesday, March 8, 1989, page A4 under "Around the U.S."
2. "Low Glow", about seeing the "aurora borealis in the southern 48," *Life*, May 1989, page 7.

Mary's Apparitions

1. "Miracle vigil—15,000 gather to seek a sign from God and some see it," *DMN*, August 16, 1988, page one. This is about Mary's appearance in Lubbock, TX on August 15, 1988.
2. "Woman's visions of Virgin Mary draw thousands to Alabama," *DTH (Dallas Times Herald)*, Sunday, December 11, 1988, page A-7. This is about Marija Pavlovic of Medjugorie, Yugoslavia visiting friends in Strerrett, Alabama.
3. "3,000 Catholics gather, hoping to see visions (of the Virgin Mary)," *DMN*, Monday, March 13, 1989, page 20A under "Around Texas & Southwest."

CHAPTER

3

Mary and Joseph's Life Together on Earth

While we were receiving Mary's messages, she made several references to how she felt at a particular time or what was happen-ing around her. I found this very interesting and asked Mary if she would tell us more about herself, Joseph, her family and what her life was like in those very important days of our Christian culture. The following was sent in answer to my request. It shows that Mary and Joseph were very human while on earth and had many of the same concerns as we do today. It also brings into play how they coped with the work of Jesus. They were very proud, yet felt very humbled by his life. It also tells how their love has expanded to include the whole world.

I WAS QUITE YOUNG when the Angel of the Lord came to me and told me I would be with child before I was with Joseph. For a while I wondered if I had dreamed this, if it was real.

The only person I felt that I could talk to about it was a distant relative named Elizabeth who at the time was with child.

I had no idea she would be in this condition, for in our day news of this kind was not brandished about. In fact, when a woman was pregnant, she hardly left her home at all.

On my way to Elizabeth's home I ran the whole scene with the Angel over and over in my mind. Then as I neared the village, a thought entered my mind which stopped me instantly. I had not had any trouble from my parents about this visit to see Elizabeth. There was not one word of protest. Each family member had his chores, so when one was away the workload increased for all the family members. I concluded this must be the right thing to do at this time.

Upon arriving at Elizabeth's door she greeted me warmly and said some magical words which amazed me. She said, "Blessed are you among women, and blessed is the child you will bear! But why am I so favored, that the mother of my Lord should come to me? As soon as the sound of your greeting reached my ears, the baby in my womb leaped for joy."

Elizabeth and I spent a few days discussing the events which had happened to her and to me and how blessed we both were. Elizabeth had much information to give me about how to depend on God during this great adventure. She said God would speak to Joseph and he would become my husband. Every detail would be worked out with God's help.

In those days, I was a worrier and I just knew that Joseph would not want me if he found I was already with child. My worries continued: how could any man accept my story? It was unbelievable to me. How would I tell Joseph I simply was with child, yet I had not been with a man? Who would believe such a story? I continued to worry.

During those days Elizabeth taught me to quiet my mind and allow the flow of God's Spirit to enter my being and answer all these questions. She also taught me how to keep quiet about

the things which were occurring in me and around me, until such a time as God would reveal the story.

Elizabeth became my best friend, and with much patience she taught me how to care for an infant. How to seek and hear God's voice. As a young girl, I did not have this knowledge, but with her help I soon learned much in the ways of women. The questions I could not ask my own mother, I could ask Elizabeth. The days during which I was in her home were a respite and a rest. All the ways in which I would need to depend and rely on God and on Joseph were instilled into my mind.

Although I had always been very devout, very close to our Jewish heritage and religious customs, I learned the meaning behind many of these. I began to see God not as someone way off who only spoke to our ancestors but who could, in my day, talk to anyone.

I am now sure that it was God who taught me through Elizabeth. Elizabeth and I truly have a bond, even to this day, which is not surpassed by any love. Love bonds which you create on earth are very real and continue all your eternal life.

Upon returning to my home and with advice from Elizabeth, I told my parents what had happened, beginning with the coming of the Angel of the Lord and including all that had occurred during my visit with Elizabeth.

We spent much time in prayer and fasting as was the custom of our time. We went to the temple and said our prayers and made the appropriate sacrifices dictated by our religion. Then with much compassion and love, my parents began to prepare me, and themselves, to lead this new and wonderful life which God had ordained.

Joseph and I were married with never any thought except for the child which was growing inside me. We spent hours

talking about why God had chosen us for this. We were afraid at times, and at times we were very comfortable with the idea of an immaculate conception and the birth of His Son to a virgin. It took much restraint for Joseph to put aside his needs in order to follow God's wishes. This was his sacrifice.

We pored over all the teachings of the prophets to see what and how it had been predicted that the Messiah would come. But we were puzzled that it had been predicted to happen in the town of Bethlehem when we knew no one in this community. We also could see no reason for going to this area.

Many nights Joseph and I would discuss whether we truly were the parents of the Messiah, or if this was an illusion or misconception on our part. As you see, we had very human doubts and questions.

While preparing for the birth, Joseph began his business of carpentry, building furniture and items for others. This is how he earned his living.

Then in the last months of pregnancy came the decree: each family was to return to the town of its ancestors to register. Since we did not have mail or phone service as today, we physically had to go to be registered. At this time we realized that we would be in the town of Bethlehem for Jesus' birth. We always called him by his name of Jesus, even before He was born.

Since we really thought we would be returning to our home, we only took those items which we needed for this particular journey. We were very ignorant of how Spirit works, but at the onset, we placed ourselves in God's hands and felt He would not let us down in any way. Joseph borrowed a donkey for me to ride to Bethlehem, but even that was not very comfortable. Being in the last month of pregnancy I was very uncomfortable anyway.

We took our time and did not try to keep the pace of the crowd with which we started out. There were in those days many people on the roads going back to their hometowns to register. Along the way, we met many wonderful people and were included in many family gatherings. At night, when we had to lay down along the road, it seemed miraculous that we would meet with a large family where there was always plenty of food being prepared without my help. After riding all day on a donkey in this last stage of pregnancy, I did not feel like cooking a meal or cleaning up afterwards. All I wanted was to rest my weary body. Not only was food provided, but nice soft pelts and blankets on which to sleep.

Every morning early, when we arose, Joseph and I gave thanks to God. Throughout the day we were constantly in an attitude of gratefulness for all the preparations which were made along the way.

Finally, late one night, we arrived in Bethlehem. Since all had been so easy on the road, we thought God would have a nice clean room prepared for us. When we were turned away from all the lodging places we became desperate, because I had begun the process of labor.

Joseph in his usual way, became riled and got angry with God for not providing us a nice clean room as he expected. Finally he returned to one of the inns and told the innkeeper of our situation. This man was very sympathetic, but there was not one room to be had in all the town. People were staying and paying to sleep on roofs, even in the cold night air. Every available place was taken. We were told that had we arrived just a few hours earlier we could have had a small corner of the kitchen, but not even that was available.

But, he said, he did have a barn. There was no one in the barn except a few animals. The barn was large and we could

make pallets with the hay and rest well. If we needed anything during the night we could call on him, and his wife would help with the delivery of the child. Joseph asked only for a large pot to build a fire and plenty of water.

This the innkeeper gladly provided and even helped Joseph prepare our resting places and our evening meal. He brought out some bread, cheese, and had some tea which his wife said would help with the pain of childbirth. She did not think I would deliver that night, and by morning they promised I would have a place inside their home.

I ate a bite, drank the tea and soon was overcome with the weariness of the journey.

In the early morning hours I awakened Joseph, because I felt great pain and knew in my heart that Jesus would be born almost immediately and he was.

He came quickly and without much effort. Joseph cleaned us up and we both prayed and thanked God. It was in that moment Joseph remembered the reason we were in this lowly place was for Jesus' birth. He remembered the words of the old prophets.

The child Jesus was a beautiful child of light. Here was this newborn with his eyes opened wide. He had the most beautiful shining eyes I had ever seen. He seemed to comprehend what we said. Immediately he smiled and followed us with his eyes. He was a marvelous child.

Jesus radiated light from inside. We recognized instantly that all our doubts of the past months were in vain. This truly was God's anointed child, the counselor and Prince of Peace. Peace seemed to radiate from his face, and it was glorious. In our happiness, we decided to keep quiet about this event and spend the night in a warm feeling of Divine Love.

In the first hours of sunlight, a few shepherds came to the barn to leave some sheep while they looked in the temple for the great birth. They said it had been given to them in a dream of the birth of a great King and they wanted to visit him. We kept quiet and allowed them to see Jesus.

Laughingly, we told them our son had been born on that very night also. They sat and talked with Joseph and were amazed that this was a newborn, because they felt he seemed to understand their words. Upon leaving, they told us we had a very special child for his face radiated light and knowledge. We did not reveal to them that they had, indeed, found the King of Kings. We were bound by God not to reveal this until the correct time.

We spent a few days in Bethlehem. Because there was such a mob of people who had come to register, it took several days of waiting in lines. Joseph said we should wait until the lines were shorter before we went to register. In this way I regained my strength and was able to feed Jesus and have him also gain strength. He was such a happy baby from the beginning. It was as if he knew this was his childhood and he should enjoy every moment.

Finally the lines became shorter and we entered to register as ordered. We continued in the barn, because many of the people had trouble registering and it took many days for most of them. The congestion of people stayed the same and we were quite comfortable in the barn. It was clean and quiet, whereas the inn was very noisy. There was much bickering among the children and mothers. The nights were noisy because of babies crying and men snoring loudly. We were very happy in the barn and in the cocoon of quietness which settled upon the barn every night at sunset.

The innkeeper's wife would not hear of me traveling until after the forty days which I needed in order to be purified. This was ordered by the laws of Moses. We took the time, because we felt that God had something else for us to do and we did not have a clear idea of what it was.

At the appropriate time of circumcision we took the baby Jesus to the temple. Upon entering the temple grounds there was an old man who quickly came to us and began to bless Jesus and to pronounce many marvelous words on him. We took this as God speaking to us though this man. As he spoke, there was an old, old woman who some said was a seer or prophetess and she gave a life reading for Jesus in which she foretold all the marvelous ways Jesus would help the whole world, and not only our people.

After the ceremony we returned quickly to the barn and talked about what had happened that day. Joseph was an impatient man and was ready to return to Nazareth to finish work he had left incomplete. We talked and discussed how my time of purification was not over, but Joseph was in a hurry and said we would pray and ask God how long it would be before I could travel. It came to Joseph that night in a dream that the time was not yet, that one more thing of an unusual nature would happen before we could leave.

Joseph, in his impatient manner, began to become angry and upset. I calmed him with words of wisdom, which I know came from God, for I could not believe I could speak in such a logical and understanding way.

When Jesus was approximately five weeks old, the next unusual event occurred. As always, the ways of God were very mysterious.

During one night there came three great men on camels. They were magnificent and learned men, who also were looking

for the King who had been born in Bethlehem. They fed their animals, sat a while and rested as we gave them hot broth and bread. They began to speak of the purpose of their journey. We realized this was the event for which we had been waiting.

I brought Jesus to them and he awakened, and it was as if Jesus recognized them. They immediately knelt and praised God for giving Truth and allowing them to be a part of this great happening. That night they told us that they had stopped first at the king's palace looking for the new born King. They related how there was, indeed, one star which seemed to guide them to Bethlehem and to this very barn. But, they warned, they had a bad feeling about Herod the king. They feared our lives were in danger. They wanted us to go with them to their home where we would be protected.

Joseph said we would consider their kind offer and let them know in the morning. As there were now rooms in the inn, they slept inside the inn. During the night, as Joseph was in a deep sleep, God spoke to him in a dream and showed him the pyramids of Egypt and the great sea. He awakened me and we hurriedly packed. We took our donkey, Jesus, our small possessions and left without a word to anyone. On the road, we never told any who we were and used false names. We took care not to cause too much trouble or attract too much attention to ourselves. It was not done in fear, but in caution. There is a difference in living in caution and in living in fear and anxiety.

Jesus was a perfect baby who slept most of the way. The rocking of the donkey was as a lullaby for him. The trip surprisingly was one of great joy. In every town the way was opened for us by God. All our food and lodgings were prepared ahead of time and it all went smoothly. In fact, it was as if we were on a pleasure trip. The journey was long, but enjoyable. There was the sense of a great adventure beginning in our lives.

We could not send word to our family or friends for fear that we would be found, but through mental telepathy, as it is called today, we notified our relatives. I notified my mother and Joseph his mother. Soon we felt the peace in our hearts and knew that they understood we were alive and well.

We lived on the outskirts of a large city of Egypt called Cairo. There it was easy to hide among the thousands of people.

Joseph found work with a carpenter and was happy to be once again working with his beloved wood. How he enjoyed making things of wood. His furniture pieces were works of art. And he gave credit to the owner of the shop always, for he did not want to call attention to himself.

We prayed daily, meditated every night, and sought God's counsel. Jesus grew into a lovely toddler and was very smart. He learned to walk early and to talk at a young age. Because he was very intelligent, we cautioned him only to speak to us in our home and not when we were in public, so as not to cause a commotion among the people. It was hard on Jesus, but it was as if he knew we were on a great adventure.

We loved him much. He was an easy child to love for he was very demonstrative and loved to give kisses and hugs. Jesus was a healthy child. Other mothers asked me how I kept him healthy, when all around us raged fevers and plagues which affected most children? We simply said we were lucky to have had a healthy child.

I kept to our home and did not promote too many friend-ships, but this was hard on me. Joseph was out among people and had time to talk and to be with others. On the other hand, I was indoors, so Jesus and I became very close. I did, however, miss having friends my age. Still I was quite young, and many of the other mothers were older and looked upon me as a youngster. I was told over and over during these years, that I was a child playing at being a mother.

We were in Egypt for three years, and in that time I taught Jesus the ways of our people. He learned the prayers and the reasons why we had our religious holidays. It was all low-key, for we were still in jeopardy.

The house we lived in had a very small courtyard. It was here that, as Jesus and I played in the sun, I taught him of his people. I told him the stories of Abraham, Moses and Joseph, who had also lived in Egypt. I would tell him of his home in Nazareth. He learned of his grandmother's and of his father's parentage, that he was a descendant of King David. This made him very proud and he would play that he would some day free our people, like Moses, and lead them out of the wilderness as did Abraham. These then were the lessons and the way in which I taught him.

Remember that I was a very young girl of sixteen earth years when Jesus was born. We became not only mother and son, but also friends.

It was in Egypt that our family grew with the birth of James. He was not as quiet and congenial a child as Jesus had been, but he so loved Jesus, and it was Jesus who could sing to him, talk to him and calm his temper tantrums. There were two years and 10 months difference in their ages. It could have been more than that, for Jesus immediately became the big brother and took care of this younger brother whom he loved.

On the birth of James came the word that King Herod had died. Joseph however was cautious and waited until God gave him the word to leave Egypt and return to Nazareth with our family. When Jesus was three years and seven months, we left Egypt and returned to Nazareth to our home. Upon arriving home, our family came to greet us and to inquire as to what and where we had been all these years.

The grandparents were thrilled with our children and especially Jesus. Jesus was very much ahead of his years. He knew the

stories of our religion and the words of our prophets, to the amazement of our family and friends.

During the year after our return to Nazareth, Joseph's father took charge of Jesus. Grandfather taught him much of the writings of our religion, the whys and how comes we had feast days—how these observances were representations of events which had occurred to our people in the past.

Jesus loved to listen and to question his grandfather. Soon Grandfather was taking Jesus everywhere with him. Joseph and I talked to Jesus and told him he was not to show off his knowledge or call attention to himself. Jesus questioned this and we explained that there was a great work for him to do later. But for now, he was to keep quiet and learn all he could.

In school Jesus excelled and was soon passed on to upper classes of learning. He was an obedient child and simply showed his curiosity and inquisitiveness.

Now, all this sounds like Jesus did not play and romp with his peers and brothers. That was not so. He was very much a boy and enjoyed running, skipping and playing with the others into the twilight hours. As soon as the first star came out, Jesus was once again looking into the skies and wondering what this was all about. He questioned us about the skies and the stars. What were they made of? Why were they put in place? He was seeking answers to the same questions which some of the young have today.

As our family grew, more and more children arrived. I had less and less time to spend with Jesus, but he was always near and seemed to understand. There were times when I would be sitting out in the yard preparing vegetables or meats for a meal, and Jesus would come and sit beside me.

He asked again and again about his birth, about how the Angel of God had spoken to me. We also talked much about our concept of God, what was written in our scrolls about God.

He taught his younger brothers to be dependable and honest, as was Joseph.

When he was six years old, Jesus began to work with Joseph in the carpenter shop. At first he cleaned and swept, then he was given small jobs to do, sanding or learning to weave the seats and backs of chairs.

Jesus quickly learned all lessons. His mind was like a sponge and all knowledge was as water to be sopped up. Jesus loved Joseph and appreciated the love and the camaraderie which existed between them. There was a special relationship between Joseph and Jesus, which is not noted in your Bible.

At evening time, I could see them sitting in the early darkness viewing the stars and talking of God. There was such a closeness that they were at times of one mind. Joseph and grandfather Josh (Jacob) taught Jesus all they knew. He learned quickly what was available to him in our town.

Allow me to describe Jesus as a child. He was thin, but strong. He had much hair and it was the color of chestnuts. His light olive skin was tanned from being out in the sun. His eyes were very strange and at times were light green and other times seemed to be grey. I would describe his eyes as hazel now, but even that is not a good way to describe them. You knew what mood he was in by the color of his eyes. Although he seldom lost his temper, when he did, his eyes would become dark and menacing.

Jesus played with his brothers and sisters. He made up games to entertain the children when it rained. His quick mind brought many new ideas which his brothers and sisters also learned quickly. The children played tag, hide-and-seek, and tug-of-war, played with a rope. Jesus would spend hours work-ing on toys for the girls and the younger ones. In the summer they would chase butterflies, pick flowers and play a type of ball game with a wooden ball that Joseph made for them.

Jesus was very normal in every way, except for his exceptional mind. He could memorize the verses and Psalms in record time. He learned very quickly and was interested in riddles and rhymes.

When Jesus was twelve years old, we took him to the temple. He could not believe the stories which were being told by the elders. He knew the stories were not quite being told correctly, so he began to correct the elders. He spoke with such authority that they were amazed. They asked Jesus questions and he could answer them with verse and with reason. This was the first time Jesus had disobeyed Joseph and me.

Joseph found him answering questions and brought him out into the courtyard of the temple to wait for me. As Joseph became engrossed in a conversation with other men, Jesus returned to the elders and once again questioned them. Joseph was quite upset with Jesus. We left immediately for home. We spent the whole night in prayer, asking God how to correct this child. How to reason with our young man who was approaching the age when the young rebelled against their parents.

We were concerned that Jesus would begin to call attention to himself before his time was ready.

That night in a dream, God spoke to Jesus and to Joseph with the same message. Both were told to find a school in a distant land. We were also instructed in giving Jesus as much schooling as we could. In our village he had surpassed all the others and was becoming quite well known among many in the surrounding villages. Joseph and I knew of a school which was in a land between Nazareth and Egypt. It was a school which taught the spiritualness of all beings. Joseph took Jesus to this school in his twelfth year.

He was there for two years and then returned to our home. Once again Joseph and I prayed to God to give us some direction in preparing this child to do His work, as was foretold.

A distant relative came to visit in our town. He was a merchant who traveled in many exotic lands where spices and silks were obtained. He continually told of the ways and customs of other lands. At the age of fourteen, Jesus was apprenticed to this distant relative. He was to travel and learn all he could about other people and the world in general. This was our way of keeping Jesus hidden until God ordained for Jesus to begin his mission. We were not sure what the mission would entail.

During these years, when Jesus was traveling about the world, I prayed constantly. I meditated and did all manner of sacrifices to ensure Jesus' safety.

In the meantime, Joseph and I raised our other children. These children missed Jesus very much, even the youngest who was a girl.

The first child after Jesus was James. He was quick-tempered, loud, and boisterous. He did not learn as fast as Jesus, but he made up for this lack by his wily ways. He was a sly one and very astute. James became a carpenter. In his manhood, he had a lovely wife in Sarah, and a total of five children who lived. They also had three who died in infancy. They remained close, and made their home near our home. These grandchildren were the light of my life. They asked many times about my trip to Egypt. It seemed to them a marvelous thing to be able to travel. They asked much about Jesus.

David and Daniel were born eleven months apart and we treated them like one, or like twins. David was a strong and large built man. Even as a child he was large, or so it seemed because Daniel was so small and quiet. David was not really a loud, boisterous person, but he could sound loud because of his size. David was the type of person who had little to say, but when he did speak, everyone listened. He was a very loving man, and in spite of his size he was gentle. David was a carpenter

and a horseman. He was very good with children and animals, especially horses. David married and had six children of his own.

Next there was Daniel, a sickly little fellow, most accident prone. He never married and helped in the carpentry shop as best he could. He was the first of our children to leave the earthly life. He died a short time before Joseph. I would say he learned many spiritual lessons from his infirmities. He re-mained quiet and loving throughout his life.

You wonder why Jesus did not heal him? Jesus wanted to, but Daniel was not of the mind to be healed. It takes the cooperation of the sick person in order to be healed. He was not in pain, just that through his illnesses, which were many, he was in a state of communication with God. Not everyone can be healed. This was an area of sadness for Jesus. He so wanted to help Daniel.

Then there was Elizabeth. I named her after my good friend and relative Elizabeth, mother of John. She was a tough little girl. She chased the boys and brought flowers from the fields. She had a strong mind and her father's temperament. She was quick to anger, but fast to forget the argument. This ability to quickly forget could be upsetting to others at times. Elizabeth could be so very angry one minute and it would all be forgotten the next. She would be ready to continue with the friendship without any rancor. Through her life she learned to temper her anger. She became a strong, caring lady. She had many chil-dren, nine altogether. They were the delight of her life.

Next was Jacob, who was named after his grandfather. He was also a strong and muscular young man. He had a very mild temperament and was happy with himself and the world. There were no known enemies to him and he never found any. Jacob was more inclined to farming and in his latter life he did this for a living. His love of animals and the outdoors were his source of

joy. He had a large family of ten children. His wife was just as loving as he and was capable of guiding the children in their religious and spiritual training.

Then came sweet Ruth. She and Mary were the apple of their father's eye. Ruth was such a quiet and loving child. She loved to clean and cook. Her love was in the care of the house and in making special meals for our Sabbath. Ruth dearly loved Jesus and would take each word as a source of great information. Ruth was a very spiritual person naturally. She had four children, whom she loved dearly.

The children's spouses were good people who took right away to the family and to the work of Jesus. They supported our family and Jesus as best they could. Not one of the children's spouses was adverse to Jesus or to his teachings. I was well pleased with all these added children.

And last was Mary Martha, very quiet and very stubborn. She was much like her father but in a quiet way. She was a happy child because she had much love bestowed upon her. She reminded Joseph of his mother. She was slow to anger but also slow to get over her hurt feelings and angers. This young lady was, in her later life, a mother of six children. Her specialty was in sewing and in working to make beautiful cloths for the home. She was also quite a good cook, and took good care of Daniel, her brother.

Now then, we have given a good view of our family. My main message though is to every person on earth. To every individual who will bring his mind and heart to God, whatever his view of God is. To expand his concept of God, to expand his view of God's Power and Love.

(Here we asked about Mary and Joseph's childhood.)

I will be glad to tell a little of our family of origin, a little of mine and Joseph's childhood. Also, I will tell how I incarnated

to aid those on earth to understand the marvels of the spiritual life which they had forgotten in their daily life.

As I said, I was sixteen earth years when Jesus was born. My family consisted of my parents, three sisters and one brother. My brother was named after my father, Hosyia. My three sisters were Martha, the oldest, then Hosyia, my brother, Ruth, then me, and the youngest was Delfia. We lived in the outskirts of Nazareth on what is today called a farm. We had animals, sheep and hens, and grew vegetables. The work was done by all in the family. There was plenty of work to be done, as we not only grew vegetables for ourselves, but also to sell. The hens, ducks, and geese were our main source of income, as they not only produced meat but also eggs. We had cows for milk and butter. My mother was known in town for her pastries.

Once a month we would all bake breads, both sweet and non-sweet, to sell in town. This was the highlight of our month. To go to town to sell our breads, geese, ducks, hens and roosters. At times we had a lamb or two. During the month, before the Sabbath, my brother would take eggs to town as he had merchants who wanted all the eggs we could produce. And so was my life as a child and a young girl.

My marriage to Joseph was an arranged marriage. From time to time, the matchmaker would visit our home as he and his wife traveled about. They got to know the children and saw how we were developing in our religious beliefs, in our abilities in the home or, for the men, in training. Our temperament was noted and we were questioned about many of our likes and dislikes. It was a slow process which developed over the years of my childhood.

Our parents were consulted about what they had in mind for each of us. This was the custom of the day. We did not have a choice in our selection. We were always instructed that our

best attitude was one of compliance. We were to accept the chosen husband and make the family proud by being the best wife a man could want. We were taught cooking, cleaning, sewing and all the domestic chores. Our duties to God and our heritage were part of our training.

As women, we were taught about our holidays and how to prepare for them. Cleanliness was very important. The preparations of our meals were an honor to God. We learned all these lessons, including those in which our talents were developed. My mother's talent was in baking. My sister Martha's was in making very neat stitches and in sewing. My talent were in the ways of healing and in caring for the sick. Thus everyone had her own specialty and it was developed.

Now this sounds like all we did was work and at times it did seem so. But we also played games as children and had our pets to care for. We loved running through the fields and chasing the butterflies and watching the streams of water as they passed through our fields. We could see the tadpoles and the frogs. We grew close to nature and through it came a great appreciation for our Creator. My childhood was not too different from anyone else's of that time.

One thing though, our parents truly loved and respected each other. Their love was an example to us of what a good marriage could be. We had neighbors who were not happy in their marriage. Their children were our friends. These friends were not very happy or proud of their parents. I decided very young that I would love my husband. He would be the most respected and honored man. I would teach my children how to love by example, as my parents had.

People were not too different than you are today. These were lessons I am sure our parents taught, but I am not exactly sure when or how it occurred. It was natural to be happy and to be grateful to God for His goodness.

God was a big part of our lives. From childhood, God was alive in our home and in our daily lives. I never remember Father complaining, but I am sure he must have, as he was very human. He was a very easy going man who seldom lost his temper. He was big and strong from the work on the farm. Father was a happy man and always singing, laughing and telling us stories with morals to them. Every day was a new adventure and a new lesson, he would say.

Mother was quiet and spent much time in prayer. She quietly led the girls in the lessons of making a home happy. She instilled in us the knowledge that the home environment was set by the lady of the house. It was the mother's responsibility to God to have a clean, well organized home, one which was truly a haven from the elements and the outside world.

My parents were devout and very close to God. He was not only the God in the temple, but He was a part of their daily lives. In our day, there were many who only maintained the Holy days as a tradition, those who did not put their hearts and souls into living daily with God. My parents, on the other hand, felt God's presence very deeply.

Now Joseph, as you can guess, was a town boy as his father was a carpenter. He learned his trade from his father. But as he is here, I will allow him to tell his story.

Joseph's Story

My story is quite simple. I was born in Nazareth and came from a very devout family. My parents were not as demonstra-tive as Mary's, however their love for us was in every word. Have you ever known people who could not say the words, but when

they looked into your eyes you could see the love in their hearts? These were my parents.

My mother was very quiet and had little to say.

Father was the disciplinarian and the ruler of the roost. He was a boisterous fellow, happy and jolly, but he was also quick-tempered, and we children knew better than to cross his word. As quickly as his temper went off, that was how quickly he was over it.

Mother, on the other hand, held long to her angers and hurts. It took much cajoling to get her to smile. It was not that she was angry all the time or unhappy. Her ways were quieter and more serious.

We were four boys and three girls. The order was as follows: Abraham was the oldest. He could be described as more like Mother in quietness and in his ability to overcome sadness or anger, but he was fun loving and always had a joke or two. He married and his family was composed of six boys and one girl. He left Nazareth after he married and moved to another small town close by. They visited my parents frequently and brought the grandchildren with them.

Next to Abraham was another brother named Amos. He was a thin and sickly individual who never married. He was quiet and learned carpentry, but enjoyed working on smaller pieces of wood, making toys and small objects.

Then was David, quite a joker, very loud and boisterous. He was large and heavily built, even as a child. David married early in life and helped father in the shop. He could build very beautiful pieces of furniture. He would hand polish them to a sheen. His work was almost an art form. He spent many hours carving roses and flowers in the furniture pieces. This is why his work was treasured. David married and his marriage was not

exactly ideal. They had four children, three of whom died before reaching the age of majority, leaving one child, a daughter whom he loved dearly. She was very spoiled and soon it became apparent that she would not find happiness either. No one could treat her as well as her father.

And then came my three sisters all in succession: Elizabeth, Dortha, and Tanya. These girls were the apple of Father's eye. He was crazy for the girls and so were we. He taught us to care for the women and to see that their needs were met with little effort. The girls were all very pretty and very cooperative. Never did one of them give mother or father one moment's worry. They were always with mother and followed her everywhere.

Then I was born the youngest and the strongest of the lot. I received much attention and love. Maybe that is why it was easy for me to love Mary and to care for her.

Father set a good example of how to care for the women of the house. He was getting on in age when I was a young man and he turned over the shop to David and me. I learned much from Father and David in the art of wood working. I loved the smell of wood. It had the smell of home.

I had been told about Mary, how lovely she was and how perfectly matched we were. My parents made all the arrangements for our betrothal.

I was twenty years old when Jesus was born. It was a big shock to find that Mary was already with child, and at first I had many misgivings. How could she do this? Why would she want to marry me? I thought some young farm boy had become involved with her. Then the Angel of Lord came to me in a dream and I understood, but understanding something does not make the task any easier. It was a year almost before I took Mary as my wife. That was a big sacrifice for a young man. But I spent many hours in prayer. I learned, through Mary, that God was a big part of our lives and would always be.

Mary could take me by the hand, talk to me and soothe my inner stirring with words of comfort and wisdom. She was always very loving and demonstrative. This I truly love in her. She is, and has always been, very special to me and now to the whole world.

Our marriage was one of happiness and joy. Our only worry was in doing what God had asked of us: to teach Jesus all we could, to see to it he received a good education in our Jewish heritage and in spiritual ways. It was with sorrow that I took him to the school away from home. I loved this one so much, but I knew I had a responsibility to God and to Jesus. When Jesus went away to the far off lands, I had to remain strong for Mary, not that she was an excessive worrier, but she was a mother. We comforted each other and through the years we built such a relationship that to this day it still exists.

On the whole, our children were good and did not give us too many problems, like some children did in those days, for then, there were thieves, murderers, and all kinds of evilness. Our children were taught by our religious methods to honor all the commandments.

At the beginning of our trip to Egypt, I was frightened and spent many of the hours on the road in prayer and in talking to God. What have I gotten myself into, I wondered? Will we ever return to our home? What will our families think when we do not return? I prayed for God to give me the wisdom and strength to know what to do and when to do it. In dreams the Lord would calm my fears. He opened my mind to see the beauty of His world around me. I began to get excited about living in another land and in learning to speak a different language. It is all a matter of attitude anyway, how you approach life. It is an adventure or it can be a great sorrow.

I had seen the quiet, unfeeling ways of my mother and the openness of Mary with her love and her friendly ways. I

cautioned Mary not to call attention to us and to keep her smiles to herself. She was always to remain in the background of Jesus' work, I cautioned. This was what we were sent for, to support our son and to give him love and care.

Those years in Egypt we both matured and grew in the Lord. We set the pace of our marriage. It was easy, since all we had was each other. There was never any question of our loyalty or faithfulness. We had one goal and one cause: his name was Jesus. Our other children would simply be an added joy, I told Mary. They would be for our old age, as Jesus belonged to the whole world.

I died when Jesus was still preaching in the countryside, in the last year of his life. He was far removed from our family. This he did on purpose. He did not want us to suffer because of his preaching. He simply told us that we would all live and be together forever. At times his words were very strange to me, but I knew he was anointed by God, that his words came from God the Father, as Jesus always called God.

(Mary and Joseph have been together in other lifetimes since their life with Jesus. They have a strong love bond that will last for eternity. The following provides a little information about those lifetimes.)

Joseph and I had a very special relationship which was unusual for that day. We truly loved each other. Our love simply grew with each child. We enjoyed each of their personalities and their differences. They were all individuals with minds of their own. Their individuality at times led to some loud words being spoken. We always reminded them that we were one family and as such it was important to remain concerned with the entire family as a whole. This we stressed more than once.

When it came time for Joseph to depart this life, we made a commitment to be with each other for all time. We decided our

love, which we were willing to have continue to grow, would incorporate the entire world. All people would be our children and we would love all creation, as the Father God does. We also learned much from Jesus and his teachings. Jesus, as the Christ, taught us many things, and we were happy to receive these teachings from him.

In my old age I lived with David and then with the girls and their families. In the last years I was unable to work and spent my time telling the younger children the stories I learned from Jesus. I also taught some of the neighbor children and the other grandchildren to seek God in their hearts and minds. This was the beginning of my message which I have, through all these years, continued to give to the world. I spent much time in prayer and meditation in my last days on earth. The children and grandchildren thought I was resting, but I was, in reality, communing with God the Father.

Assumption

I lived to the age of 60. Then I had a very easy death. It was simply a releasing of the body. There was no pain or any kind of unpleasant experience. By the time I knew it, I had passed from my earthly life and returned to the spiritual. I was with Jesus, Joseph and our families who had been with us on earth during that lifetime.

Other Lives

Now Joseph had already been studying in the different Temples of knowledge, light, and wisdom. These were mostly studies to freshen his mind on these subjects. There is no time

or space here and so we do not have the time conception as you do on earth.

My next lifetime was as a nun in the Middle Ages. I helped establish the Order of the Sisters of Charity to care for the ill. At that time the ill were cared for in their homes, but as many were dying of plagues, some people had no one left to care for them. These souls I brought into a large rectory for care. There were several nuns, who took turns in preparing the meals and broths for the sick, in washing them and giving them water. The linens needed to be washed. There was much work to do, simply in providing water and meals. I dedicated my life to this purpose.

I did not live a long life. I also contracted a disease and soon was once again back in our true home, but the work gave a purpose to the church. There were many areas in which nursing services became available because of the church.

In another life as a nun, I returned and became one of the followers of Saint Francis of Assisi. He was a lovely man who had a tremendous amount of compassion. His serenity was contagious. His love for all life was an inspiration to many, and remains so, even unto this day.

In one lifetime, Joseph and I returned as nuns together and were close friends in this service, but Joseph did not like life as a female and has since returned as a man.

In this life we were very unknown and simply tried to lead a life of service to mankind. We always had in our hearts the teachings we learned from Jesus. It was these teachings which we lived and gave to others.

In another lifetime, I returned as a healer in India and wandered throughout the land from village to village caring for the sick. The people in this culture are very spiritual and yet you will find many who know nothing of the spirit. This is a paradox, in that you can have the most spiritual and the least

spiritual in one culture. I was well received and given a place to rest in each village. Seldom did I sleep in the fields or out-of-doors in the rainy season. I spent time with the holy ones and learned. Also I gave them teachings as I had learned from Jesus, but they knew these principles already. I did enjoy talking over the ways of spirit with these learned men.

In India there are some old writings which hold much wisdom. These old writings came to the people from their ancestors in antiquity. This continent has always had many sick among their people. It is sad, until you realize that many of these souls chose these very conditions to advance in spirit and to learn their own spiritual lessons. The attitude of these people who have long believed in reincarnation is deplorable. They have simply resigned themselves to their fate and do not try to improve their lot in life. In today's society in India, there is no understanding that you can advance materially as well as spiri-tually, that these are all parts of the plan of God, that you do not have to give up one in order to have the other. This attitude of either/or is not in keeping with the Universal plan.

In one lifetime Joseph was a monk in Spain who came to this new world to bring salvation to the pagans. It was a mistake of the church to think that these people were not worshipping the same God. But their inability to speak the Indians' language and the oddity of their culture made the church believe these people did not know about God. Now in spirit, we know the Truth: that all people are truly seeking the One God of the Universe, the Creator.

Joseph came to bring not only understanding but compas-sion to these people, because the Indians had been exploited. It was Joseph's lifetime to learn and perfect his ability to have patience. The trip across the ocean was a trying one which brought Joseph many opportunities to practice patience. The

inability, in the beginning, to communicate and understand the native people was another opportunity.

During this time Joseph saw these people as having much wisdom and much intelligence. He was instrumental in incorporating their customs into the beliefs of the church.

So as you see, we all have lived many lives and return to earth to practice the spiritual lessons in this three-dimensional world. We are given this opportunity to refine our souls and spirits. It is through this living experience that each of you is progressing or regressing. Your path leads you either toward God or away from Him. This is your choice and is your decision.

I would have all people pray, to give help and understand-ing to your fellow man. It is through your prayers for this world that the whole will be helped. Each life is a practice time, a time of polishing and refining our spirits. Learn all you can, and live each day in God's presence by prayer and meditations.

CHAPTER

4

The Subject Is LOVE

While sending her messages to Annie, Mary commented that the English-speaking people don't really understand the subject and importance of love and how it affects everything we do. This may sound strange, but for starters, English only has one basic word for love, while the ancient Greeks had two main words for love and other words that conveyed the concept of love. The two Greek words are "eros" and "agape." Here is Mary's explanation of Love.

LOVE IS A BIG SUBJECT which your language has condensed into one word. There are many aspects of love. Some of the words are esteem, like, enjoyable, friendly, caring, and yet these terms do not describe the different types of love.

General Love

General love, encompasses friendship, esteem, and likability. In this type of love you have friendliness and esteem for all life, plants, and nature, including people. It is a respect for all life; awe for the living, breathing, life-force which animates and

brings all things to life. It is respect for humans as your fellow beings on this planet as living, breathing, animated life forms. This form of love is necessary in order to have a good image of yourself and others.

General love is an appreciation of all life and your entire world. In a marriage or any relationship, general respect and appreciation is necessary for a bonding to take place. A relationship which does not have general love, or the person who lacks this love, is one who will not be able to commit to or respect others. It is general love which gives warmth to friendship and the air of acceptance to the world.

General love is also the camaraderie which exists in friendships and for those who, for a time, become close, as in a school setting or when two or more lives become closely enmeshed.

General love is the love you have for a beautiful park or your own home; the warm feeling which comes over you as you see beauty or a familiar place; what happens in your heart when, after being away from home for awhile, you see your street or your city up ahead. There is a feeling of warmth, a sensing of those cuddly feelings of childhood.

This general type of love is an essential ingredient in your world. It is through this type of appreciation that plants grow and bloom, animals become pets and the home becomes the haven it was intended to be. The use of this general love is what allows couples to maintain relationship through the rough times in a marriage. It is the bonding or glue which keeps you in touch with family over long distances, or long periods of time.

Appreciation

Today many people have forgotten to appreciate the little things. The common is beautiful and can be useful if appreci-

ated. To bring love and appreciation into your life, there must be a place in your heart where it will be welcomed.

General love says that *you* are a good and wonderful world. It says *I* am a wonderful creation. I love me, my talents, my world. It is appreciation. Appreciate your body, no matter what defects you see in it. Appreciate your home. Perhaps the door needs repairing or the window seat is old; show your home appreciation by loving it. How do you love it? Even inanimate objects such as your house or chair need appreciation. Inani-mate objects function better when surrounded by appreciation.

Give thought to objects, such as your car, and show your appreciation with the care you give it. Talk to all things in your mind. Talk to your body with appreciation, and it will cooper-ate and function properly. It is by love that the body is healed, and through love the spirit is healed.

The body is a wondrous machine. It gives you the ability to speak, hear, see, smell, touch and sense the world about you. Look to the wonder and greatness of your mind which can take an idea and produce an item of use to you and to your world. Look at the motion which your body gives you. The ability to move from one place to another. See with those eyes the beauty of the world and your family. Feel with your heart the warmth and love which is stirred in it towards all living things. This is how to appreciate your body. Do not negate or belittle it. Give your body love and appreciate the life which is in it now, today.

Appreciate your family, envision the healing of rifts which have been caused by harsh words or unconcern for others. An appreciation for each family member's talents is also needed, in order to bring out in each person the whole of his God-given talent.

General love cools hot heads and brings peace to your world and family. General love stirs you to help your fellow man. It is

by helping people that you are helped. It is by giving appreciation that you are appreciated. Include all people in your prayers for this world. Every person is to be appreciated. **Every person in this world is unique and individual—this is a gift to each person from God.** You would not want to be a clone, just like everyone else.

Think on this. Seriously give it your consideration. What a dull world it would be if all people were just alike and all thought the same. What a dreary world it would be if everything was alike. A forest would have trees all the same size and type, eliminating ferns and small flowers which grow on the floor of the forest. How would there be any interest or any diversity? Would you not become bored with hearing your words and ideas repeated interminably?

What if this world were filled with only sparrows? You would never see a red bird or a parrot in all his colors?

Appreciate the changing seasons, for with each change come new colors, new views and scenes. Could you appreciate the cold without the heat? Could you appreciate the rain without the dry spells? How would you appreciate the sun without darkness? Every season and every aspect of your life is filled with wonder and beauty—just as the night sky is filled with stars and planets to gaze upon.

The love between friends and co-workers is a general love of appreciation—a respect for personalities. It would be dull to have your clone to be with all the time. The diversity and the differences in nature and in people are what makes life interesting. Love heals situations among co-workers and among family members. General love, as interest and appreciation, will heal not only bodies but relationships.

An appreciation for your neighbor, whether it be next door, the next country, or the next planet is what is needed in order to survive. Find the points of interest in your enemies,

the common ground. All men are points of interest in the creation of God. This is the commonest ground there is. This is the basic element in all nature. If we were to break creation apart, we would find the Spirit of God as the most basic ingredient. We are one because God is One. We are all created by The One Creator. If this is the only way you can appreciate another, so be it. Begin today to appreciate all you find in this world. It is this interest in your world and in others which makes you God-like.

The love which is felt among close friends and family members is not romantic, but one of general love and warm feelings. It includes general love, but it also takes this feeling deeper into your heart. It is what you feel for a brother, sister or cousin. It is what is felt for your favorite toy as a child. It is also the love which is felt between a pet and a master. This type of love is one which can grow into very strong feelings of affection and compassion. It is what keeps friendships intact for years, the glue which holds families together.

Romantic Love

Romantic love: there has been much written in your language about this type of love. It is the love which makes money and sells items. It has been mistaken for sexual feelings. The romance which young people are so engrossed in is but a glimpse of Divine Love.

Romantic love is a conditional love. It says, "If you will treat me like I want to be treated, then I will love you."

The need to control all aspects of a loved one is not love, but possessiveness. Love is open, not closed. True love is given freely without any thought of return. Romantic love is very selfish and is only looking for an illusive feeling.

Keeping romance in a marriage is good. Know that romance is an illusionary feeling. It is a moment in time. It takes place in a setting, or in a place, or in the words of a song. It is the wonder of love which is needed in a marriage.

Mature Love

Mature love is the love a parent has for a child. It is the love an owner has for a business. It is the love you have for your possessions, like your home. Mature love is responsible. Mature love gives without thought of return. Mature love sees the defects in the other and loves in spite of, or because of, these defects. This is the type of love which is given in situations in which there will be a delay in receiving or seeing any benefits of this love.

Unconditional Love

Then we come to **the greatest of all loves, *unconditional love***. It is the love one should have towards his children, for his partner in life. It is the Love God has for His creation.

Unconditional love is Divine Love. This is the love which can heal old wounds and hurts. It is the love which is only possible with no hint of selfishness. It is the love you give without any thought of reward or benefit. Unconditional love does not require any action to be taken, any rules to be followed. **Unconditional love is given without any restrictions.**

This is the way God loves us.

The changes which are affected by unconditional love are always for the better. The person wants to change for the better, not so he or she will be loved more, but because he feels better

about himself and others. Divine Love heals not only broken bones, but broken homes, broken spirits and broken personali-ties. The art of loving unconditionally is one which needs to be learned.

As infants we come into this world incapable of caring for ourselves. We depend on our parents to provide us all the sustenance which is needed to survive. As we grow older, if we are fortunate to have good, caring parents, we will be taught to love in many ways—to care for ourselves, our possessions, and our loved ones. But at this time, if we are not taught, we can become manipulative and have many wrong concepts of love. Love is not manipulative or engineering in any way. **Love will bear any truth, love tolerates, love helps, love will be waiting always to demonstrate its good will.**

As seeds need light, water and the proper soil to grow, so children need love. The child needs food, water, and the proper environment in order to grow healthy. The proper environ-ment is not one of luxury but one of love and acceptance.

The child needs to be corrected in love and not constantly criticized. As the child grows he needs to be given direction, instruction in the use of his body and his mind. The child learns by example, by watching others as they relate one to the other.

Love is kindness, devotion, compassion, respect, friendli-ness, warmth, caring, appreciation, eagerness to help, smiles, hugs, softness, acceptance, reliability, tolerance, patience, trust, and other qualities such as these.

Love is alive, it grows as it is given to others. Spread love through your body, your personality, into your possessions, family, environment, city, government, nation, and to your planet. Love will maintain you in ways which are truly Divine. True love will not inhibit or possess you. Come to know and

recognize love. Come to view true love as an asset and not a negative.

Loving Yourself

Allow love into your person. It is sad, that in this day and time, some people cannot love themselves. They think this is wrong. Many people believe the Bible says that to love themselves is a sin. This is the furthest thing from the truth. You are a creation of God: love God's creation.

If you think of yourself as a child of God and full of His attributes, you will respect yourself. As you view yourself in this manner, you will see how wonderful you really are. The idea of finding fault with yourself is wrong. This is not the way to correct wrongs in yourself or anyone else. Appreciate the life of God as it flows through you. In this manner you will come to think more of yourself. A good healthy self-image is what is needed in order to consider yourself worthy. When you can truly see yourself with kindness, compassion, patience, and tolerance, then you will love yourself unconditionally. First, **learn to love yourself unconditionally**. No matter what, love the life and the spirit which is in you. Love those things which make you unique.

When you are able to love and accept yourself in kindness and patience, it will be easier to love others unconditionally.

Help others, but not by constantly reminding them of their shortcomings. It does not help to see only the differences in others and not their uniqueness. It is not bad to be different. It is an error to view these differences as bad. Find in yourself a common ground with all people. See the life which flows through them as the same life which flows through you. Tolerance, then, is easier.

Recognize that God's Love is the same for all His creations and you will see ways common to all people. It is God who is the glue which holds this and all worlds together. It is God's Love which flows through the whole universe. God's Love sets nature in order and allows the laws of physics to continue throughout the ages.

Maintain an attitude of awe for your mind, body, and spirit. Note the wonder in which you, and everybody, were made. Revere the world and in it find the wonder of God. Become compassionate for those who are less educated, less fortunate. Then you will view the world of God as He does. Open your eyes to the wonders in this universe and see the love which made all possible. Open your eyes to the wonder of the natural world and see how magnificent creation really is. Appreciate the love which unites each member of your family. It is love which holds the world together. It is love which will take us into the next age and the next world.

I would have all people first learn to appreciate themselves, their bodies, minds, feelings, ideas and thoughts. It is an appreciation of self which is needed today. Many young people compare themselves to others. Why compare, when what you are is individual and unique! You are an original and a master-piece. There is no one else like you. Appreciate this uniqueness and individuality.

When you have learned to appreciate yourself, then look to the uniqueness of your fellow man. **See the difference as good, every person as an original.** When you are able to appreciate your own individuality, you will be better prepared to accept the individuality of others.

What has this to do with love? Love is the glue that holds this world together. It is the glue which holds families together. Love for your nation is essential to hold a nation together. Love is not only a feeling, but a nourishment to your mind and body. Love brings many dividends as you give it away.

Love the Creator of this beautiful world. Desire to know Him in your heart and mind. This is a magnificent Being! Respect the Creator—this is how to appreciate all things and all people. It is through God that all people and all beings are united into One Whole.

When viewing your world and your family with love, ask, What is best for the whole? Whether you consider yourself as an individual, or as a family-unit, ask, What is best for the whole: city, state, nation, world and planet? This is how to make decisions on how or what to do. Always consider the whole and then look for the best possible outcome.

These are some thoughts which I wish to share with the whole world and all people, not simply those who are followers of my son Jesus. I want the whole world to know about the coming events. I want all people to prepare their hearts and minds now. The coming events will affect every person alive on this planet. It will happen to the whole world, not only to the followers of Jesus Christ. As the Earth changes its direction and is set in a new place in the heavens, there will be destruction of property and of bodies. **Only what is in your soul will survive.**

It is the thoughts and feelings which you hold that will carry you through these major events. Hold in your minds and hearts the love and appreciation for what you are and who you are.

You Are Spirit

Remember, you are more than these bodies and this one life. You are more than your occupation or career. You are more than your ideas and thoughts. **You are spirit, and as a spiritual being you will return one day to the real world of which I am a part.** It is the unseen and unheard world of spirit.

During the coming crisis, many will return to the spirit world. It is to these individuals I speak. **Prepare for your return to your true home.** Prepare by appreciating your life and all you have learned in this lifetime. Come to God in prayer and ask for your blessing in this life. Time on earth is short for many, and now is the time to consider the reality of the unseen.

Love will be your main support in the coming changes. It is love which will save your family and your nation. It is love which will live on for all eternity.

Love Radiates an Essence

Love is like life in that it has the same essence, the same force. Love has a life of its own. Where there is love, it is much like electricity in that **love radiates an essence.** Love can grow in the right environment, or it will leave if not welcomed. Love's environment is acceptance, compassion, and simply allowing things to be. Love has its own vibrational field. It could be measured, if you on earth knew how to measure it.

Bring the love and acceptance of all humans into your heart. This is the first step in having love light your heart and mind. Love to you is an intangible, but in reality it is not. You can feel love as you can feel other emotions; therefore it is not intangible. Love has a vast spectrum in which it is active.

The Speed of Love

Allow us to view love as light, in that it is a measure of what can be. Love can be used to travel, in record time. You on earth now have a concept of traveling the speed of light. But you have never considered you could travel the speed of love. It is much faster than the speed of light. Also on earth you are beginning to find ways to use light to heal, to send images, and to cut away dead tissue. Love is similar to a laser. Love, when applied sincerely, can also rip away dead tissue and dead situations.

Divine Love is the laser of love. When you send someone a thought of Divine Love it is like sending a laser light of love into that person's heart, or into a particular situation. Divine Love will heal all ills: physical, emotional, mental or spiritual.

Think now of love as a tangible element of the universe. Simply because it is not seen does not imply that it does not exist. Love's effects in a home, nation, or even in one person, can be felt and seen the same way the effects of the wind can be seen. Love is more forceful than light, in that love will break down many more barriers than light. Love can be sent to another in an instant. Love will break down unseen barriers. Light cannot penetrate walls or buildings, love can! There is no barrier for love except that a person not want love in his life. Every person wants and needs love as one needs food and water. Love, however misguided, is needed in order to sustain life. Love and life go together hand-in-hand. It is possible to have life without love, but not for long.

Doctors have already experimented and found that children who are not loved in their infancy, do not grow as well as the ones who have received love. Consider an unloved child throughout his life. As a young child he becomes confused and knows in his heart something vital is missing. Soon this child

will die, spiritually and physically, to say nothing of emotion-ally.

People who work with plants know the effect of love on plants. You as humans are more important and more precious than plants. You need love all the more to survive.

In the coming times when there will be chaos on this planet, it will be those who are united in love who will survive. It will be the survival of the fittest. Not only those who are physically fit, but morally and emotionally fit. The spiritually fit will not panic, no matter in what circumstances they find themselves.

I speak to those who will survive the coming times. Now is the time to prepare. **There are many preparations to be made. One is to love not only yourself, but the world.** If this sounds too simple, think what will happen where there is neither love nor respect. Everyone will be fighting to survive. It will only be in the spirit of unity that more will be able to survive physically.

Through loving thoughts you can communicate with the spirit world and with each other. Where there is a strong love connection there is a strong mental link. This is what it takes to speak telepathically.

Yes, you will be able to speak through love and to travel through love. This sounds farfetched, but it is true. You on earth have not learned it yet.

To learn to love, start where you are, with all who live in your home. Have patience and respect for those who are in your home. Learn with these people to find love and mutual understanding. Talk through your mind; tell them daily you love them and want only the best for them. In this way your ability to love grows.

As you progress, **include all people.** Nightly pray to find your true purpose in love; to be led to your true place in this life.

In a few months, you will find that you are more understanding of the clerk at the store or the person in the street. It will cool your temper as you learn to appreciate and love more.

Always consider the love God has for each of us. He allows us to make our own mistakes and does not stop loving us. God does not punish you for anything. If anyone is punishing you, it is you. Look and see that your choices are the cause of your situation, whatever they may be.

Next, **progress to loving your enemies.** This is a hard lesson to learn. Begin by simply acknowledging the love and life which created these people. I understand the hardness of your hearts and the ignorance of your ways. It is my desire that all God's children learn to respect and to give mutual consideration, one to the other. Consider that each human on the face of this world is a child of God. We are all created by the same Universal Creator. Allow your respect for this Creator to soften your hearts. Bring into your hearts the love which is available to you at all times.

Love is like electricity in that it is abundant and is available to all. Turn on the love in your heart and in your emotions. Begin by loving yourself and your family. **Total acceptance without criticism is needed to love unconditionally.** It is not love if you place conditions on it. Love is free and readily available as you give it away. Like a smile, love does you no good unless it is shared. **Love your world, appreciate your home, share love with your fellow man and with all living things in this world. This is what I ask you to do.** It is more than simply to love, it is essential to your survival to learn.

Spend time in prayer. Ask love to engulf this world and all people. This is my prayer and my desire. I want you to know what is coming and to prepare. Love is one of the easiest ways to prepare.

Love as Energy

Perhaps you do not understand how love is a force or an element, how important love is to your survival. Think on this for a while. Understand that through love, you will be guided to safe places and through love you will be helped. I love all people of the world. I want each person to increase their ability to love all people in this world and all beings in all worlds.

Love is an energy like gas or oil; the difference is that you create waste from burning fossil fuels. With love as an energy, you will not have any bad effects on the environment. All the effects will be good. This is an idea which is unbelievable, but just as you can send your thoughts of love, one day you will be able to travel physically by love. All man has to do is find the right combination to bring this element of love, as pure energy, to the knowledge of mankind.

This idea is not illogical and is truth. There are so many more ways to have energy supplied to the world than the means you are now using. The use of oil is causing many environmental problems for earth. It is also causing many emotional and political problems.

As an emotional problem, consider that you are laying waste to much of the underground. These spaces will not lie dormant for long. These spaces which are left in the ground will crumble sooner or later, leaving a vacuum in these underground caverns.

Divine Love is an energy force and is available as is electric-ity. It is “in the air,” so to speak. You can send your thoughts on the wings of love. One day you will be able to send your body on the wings of love. This term “wings of love” is a metaphor and is not exactly how love is used as an energy.

Now, dear one [speaking to Annie personally], I do not want to offend you or your intelligence, but I must clarify some things. I can only use those terms which are available to me in your mind. That is, I have to use the words I find in your vocabulary. So if I cannot find the appropriate word at times, I must revert to metaphors or parables.

You know of course that your mind emits currents of electricity. Also emitted from your mind are currents of vibrations from your emotions, such as love. Love is in everything and only needs to be recognized to come forth. But more knowledge is needed to use the energy of love for propulsion. The exact ability and know-how will come in the future. What I want you to know now is how effective love is, how powerful Divine Love is.

Divine Love is as powerful as any energy which you have on earth. It can be used as electricity for good or for bad. As fire, it will warm you or it can burn you. All forms of energy are this way.

Atomic energy is a good source of energy, except that you have not perfected it yet. You have taken this powerful energy and set it up to destroy. Also your technology has not found how to use all the components of this energy. There is too much waste. But with Divine Love as a pure energy, as with light, there are no bad effects from waste. When you use light as a tool, such as a laser light, there is no waste which can cause harm. There are some forms of light to which you can become overexposed, such as x-rays, but even these do not leave the bad effects that atomic waste and fossil fuels leave.

The Healing Power of Love

Take this thought, this idea and expand on it. See how the power of love could be used to bring healing to this planet and to all people. The smoke towers would be put out of business. The nations which control fossil fuels would not have an advantage over the rest of the world. The giant waste problem, which the world faces today, would be eliminated. There would not be the need to bury waste or to pollute the waters and ocean life. The atmosphere would be cleansed from the overuse of pollutants. The forest would be saved, as you could also use love to heal, warm your home, cook your food, and propel yourself about the world. This is a gift which God has given this world and all worlds. These are some of the new tools and new energies which will be available to you in the new age and in the aftertime.

Can you imagine what a pleasure it will be to live in a world which is energized by love? When light and love are combined, this could send all your technology down the drain. It would all become obsolete. There would not be a need for hospitals, prisons and institutions for the mentally ill. The blind would see and the deaf could hear instantly.

Jesus used the energy of God's Love to heal all manner of illnesses. He wanted you to know how wonderful God's King-dom is. Understand that Jesus had to use the terms which were available to him in that day, the words which people could understand, as I must use the terms and words which are available to me through this writer.

Dear children, open your eyes to the wonders which are in God. See the wonder which is in His Love and His Energy. Bring God's Love into your being and into your world. Love

will help you overcome all physical trials. As you enter the time of great tragedy, you will need Divine Love to fill you not only with energy, but hope and the knowledge that all things work together for good. It is this hope and love which will keep you from becoming too frightened. It will help to have this knowledge when you find yourself overcome by storms and the rumblings of the Earth.

Consider how wonderful it will be to have energy to use that is free and not commercialized. How wonderful it will be for all countries to have the same sources of energy. There will not be the element of a power struggle involved, as is now the case in the countries which need fuel and the ones which have the fuel. When this energy is available to all nations, it will eliminate the misuse of political power. It is this misuse of power which has caused so many problems in today's world. These kinds of problems happen when there is an exploitation of any kind.

Our topic is Divine Love as an energy, and this is the message which I wish to give today, that love is powerful in its properties, its uses and its elements. Love is so powerful that using a small amount of love, you can heal bodies, minds, and relationships. The ability to send thoughts of love to another is very powerful, not that it will give you, the sender, any power over the receiver, but because love will heal all manner of ills between you.

Consciously sit and radiate love into your home. This sounds absurd, but it works. Do you have a loved one who is ill? Sit by his side and think loving thoughts. This is the same as asking God in prayer, for a healing. God is Love, and as Love He is the energy which heals. **In order to radiate love, all you need do is become quiet in your mind and concentrate on the word "LOVE."** Think in terms of radiating love out into your

environment. All these exercises are mental, and as such are very powerful.

Try these mental exercises to heal the Earth and all its people. I, Mary, Mother of Jesus ask you to do this. Help me send love into the world and into each person alive on Earth.

Love as Chemistry

Now, we have seen that love is an energy similar to electric-ity, gas or oil, but love is so much more. Love is a healing agent, as is light. Love is personal and is impersonal. In personal love you have the romantic and the family type of love. The friend-ship type of love can also be very strong and pure. But today we will expand on love as a healing agent.

Think of love as a warm feeling and sense the feelings of acceptance and care which surround your body. In this atmo-sphere of acceptance and warmth, the very cells of your body multiply. Where there is love, there is care. Care is what it takes to make things grow, even the cells of the body. Each cell is filled with individual particles, and each particle has a function. If any of these functions are discontinued, the cell dies. Now as one cell dies, new cells are made.

Your body, as the universe, is made up of chemical mol-ecules which must interact with each other properly to keep order.

The molecules are suspended in love. This sounds perhaps unlikely and ridiculous, but it is truth! The suspension of molecules is love, and it is love which carries out each chemical process. Love is thus the unseen element which suspends and carries each molecule to its destination.

If the chemical process occurs in the body, it is called “body fluids,” for that is how they are seen on earth. In the universe it

is called “interplanetary expansion.” Each molecule is carried and suspended in love, no matter where the molecule is found in the universe. Love, in this way, is a healing agent. The healing agents need recognition, and the calling out in your mind of love to activate and heal your body.

Love has a vibrational element of its own. It is a distinct and very intense vibration which moves the molecules along their individual paths. As you call on love in your mind, you set into motion certain vibrations and chemical changes as you think. This in turn causes the vibrations of love to scintillate and vibrate along each chemical current as the charge of electrical impulse is sent throughout the brain.

The love vibration carries the chemical changes along the paths of the neurons, and as they run throughout your body it causes all vibrations of love to begin to scintillate. The chemical elements in your body start to regulate and come into their proper levels. As these levels reach their proper amounts, you feel the healing energy of love. There is a period of time when these changes begin to occur and you begin to feel the effects. At times the effects are immediate, and at other times it takes a little longer to feel the effects.

Do you realize what this means? **God is Love!** This is a truth and is undisputable. Then it is God Himself who is responsible for the chemical changes and the carrying of molecules throughout your body and the universe. **God is in each cell of your physical body.** He is the regulator of all your body functions. Yes, I hear your question: why all the illness?

Illnesses are caused by many different reasons: unhealthy habits, unhealthy moods, lack of cleanliness, one's thinking and one's choices. God will not interfere with your choices, even if the choice causes you pain and illness.

The implications of this are mind boggling, are they not? You are the king of your world; you make the decisions for your body and your life. There are lessons which can be learned easier through illnesses. These lessons are spiritual. It is you and your higher self who make this decision.

The utopian life you on earth seek is your spiritual life when it is lived from the highest spiritual level. This is your desire: to live in complete happiness. It is your memory of the garden of Eden. This is what you seek to regain again. My aim in explaining love, is for each of you to expand your knowledge and your vision of the spiritual world. **My desire for you is to know how God works to preserve your spiritual life. How great His Love is for you, that each cell in your body is surrounded by God's Love.** Each function of your physical body is carried out in God's Love.

Consider that the physical body is transitory, not permanent, yet God's Love surrounds each cell and is active in each function. How much more active He is in your spiritual existence. Spiritual life is the real life, where you are even more special and dear to God.

Love is not only active in each physical and spiritual function, but in many more levels of function. You are many things, and many different elements make up your entire spiritual self. God's Love is a part of each of these functions and elements.

Some people have a problem in thinking of God as personal and yet impersonal. God is very personal and very much a part of you. Do you not see this now? Do you not realize how personal He is? How much more personal can He be, than a part of each of your cells, of each chemical function and of each mental function? How wonderful to know that no one is a clone or a robot. Every person is a special free being, capable and

able to make all choices. Each individual is free to create or destroy his physical life, time and again. A clean slate comes with each lifetime and a new chance to rectify your mistakes. All events and all actions become lessons, even illness. **Even though**

God is in each cell and is a part of each function, He does not impose His will on you. This, dear ones, is LOVE!

Can you love your spouse, children, or friends in this way? Can you say, "No matter what you do or what you say I will love you and prove it? Freedom to choose and to make mistakes is yours. Freedom to correct your wrong concepts or to find truth is yours."

No one has demanded that this writer begin her journey in search of the truth. This was her decision; she chose to seek God and to find the truth. When she seriously decided to find God's Truth, she set into motion certain operations and functions, both in her physical self and in her spiritual self. These operations, for want of a better word, have led her to read and listen to her inner self. She prayed much and asked God many questions. Then she demanded answers.

Her first concern was for her family, but then her family grew to include the world. What love God has for each of you, that He is always ready and waiting for a word from you. He is in constant contact with each of you physically, spiritually, mentally, and emotionally.

Take these words into your mind and heart and prove their truth. This proving of truth is through prayer and quietness of mind. Allow God to answer your questions! Listen to these words and question the validity in each idea. These are truths which are eternal.

My constant request throughout this book is for each of you to turn to your idea of God and pray for yourself, your

family, and your world. I am Mary, Mother of Jesus, but it is God who created the universe and all the functions of this universe and all beings. I am not the one to seek for truth, for All Truth comes from God and is God.

Is all this strange to you? Ask God in prayer to give you the answers to your questions. Dear children of the world, you do not know everything. You do not know much! You have raised your level of intelligence and have attained much in technology, but you did not cause the energy which this level of technology uses. God did! With all your learning and with all your worldly knowledge, you cannot add one star to the sky, or change the rotation of the planet. Did you make electricity or merely find it? Did you make the waves which carry the images of your television or merely find them? Did you make the atom or merely find it? Take a good look at yourself and see the truth. Can you create worlds and beings? This is God's Creation and these are God's worlds.

All nature is created by chemical reactions. All nature is maintained by the same process. These chemical elements float in Divine Love. If your conscious mind knows very little of chemistry, think in terms of molecules, antigens, and cells for a minute. Each element of life is like a chemical changing. Each changing of chemicals brings new elements to your life. As you see, chemistry, mathematics and symbols are all matter of life. This matter is carried along into each new change by love. So love is a current as are the currents of the oceans. Each wave action of love brings changes and new meanings to life.

Take this same idea into your life as a total being. As you intermingle and relate with others, your thoughts are carried along by way of love. It is this reaction which impresses you as you meet someone for the first time. It is the acknowledgment

of the sameness of mind. The same currents of love are recognized, and either you like this person or you do not. But since nothing is static and all things are in constant change, your feelings towards a person can grow into love and friendship, or can regress into animosity and dislike.

Do you see the same principle at work? Do you see that life is constantly changing? Do you understand that the currents which carry your thoughts are chemical reactions of molecules, strands, and spirals? It is these chemical reactions which are set into motion by your feelings and your moods. The only way to control your moods and feelings is by your thoughts. **What you think, is what you will become. What you fill your mind with, is what will fill your life.**

The Parent-Child Relationship

God is Pure Love, and as Pure Love He is in every cell and in every chemical reaction in the universe, but God also is very personal. He so loves His creation that He made you in His Love. He is with you in every action of your body, mind and heart.

Someone captured this idea in a song of your time. One which says, "Love makes the world go 'round.'"

This is a truth! Love makes everything go! Love is God in every action and reaction of life. Since love is spiritual, it is hard to identify or to see. You can only see the effects and not the actual love.

When you are a babe, you love because you are at that time producing an enormous amount of chemical reactions as you grow. Babies naturally love everything they see. But if a child is born into a home without love, and is not given love, he will slow the rate of chemical reactions and growth. Now do you

understand why a child who is loved unconditionally grows in stature and in knowledge? Do you see that to guide a child, it is best done in love? Love is in every cell, and a child recognizes sincere love with every breath.

Be insincere with a child and you teach him to distrust. Punish a child too harshly and you teach him to hate. Distrust, hostility, and antagonism are the beginnings of hate. It is much easier to lead a child in love. Praise is better than condemnation. Praise a child's good points and attributes loudly. Criticize and you lose a child's interest and faith.

I have now entered into the parent-child relationship. The parent-child relationship is the easiest to heal with love. For the small child is chemically active and is surrounded by much love. When you give this child love, he recognizes it and is eager to have more love around him. He will gladly please you in every way.

But a precaution to parents: **teach a child to please God first, then himself, and later others.** Teach your child the correct line of communication. The first line of communication is with God, your higher self or spirit-self, and then others.

This parent-child relationship is so important, especially at this time. These children which are being taught now, are the future leaders of the new age and the new world. They will give your love, understanding and knowledge to the future generations of the new age. Have these lines of communication taught daily to the young. See to it that they understand the importance of love, appreciation and God.

Prayer

This information of love and all its properties is to demonstrate to each of you that there is more to God than you have

opened your mind to. God is Love and, as this essence, His power is in every cell and action of your body. His Love is in your entire life: physical, emotional, mental and especially spiritual.

My desire is for you on earth to be informed. To know that you are facing some hard times, but within you, in every part of you, is God. He is always with you and available, as long as it is for the good of the whole.

Take this information to heart and consider truly what this means to you. You can never be apart from God. **It takes but a thought to activate the Power of God.** That is why, in times of trouble, you are moved to do something, either fight or run. There is an ability to act. In the future when the Earth trembles and moves, you will find that you must rely on an inner power to help you.

I ask each of you to prepare for anything and everything through prayer. As you already know, *prayer* is talking to God. *Meditation* is listening to God. By communing and talking to God you are revealing to Him nothing. He knows everything about you already, but in talking to God, you have opened the lines of communication to a very real presence inside you and in everything. This is where to look for your help, not in an outer building or in another person.

Your help comes from the ability to hear and talk to God inside your heart and mind. This very real Essence and Power is available to each of you, anytime, anyplace, and in all circumstances. You do not have to face a certain direction to talk to God. You do not have to enter a church building to commune with God. There are no special prayers or chants in order to communicate with God. He is in you and all around you. Say your prayers in your mind, enter the closet of your mind and

talk to Him. **Learn to listen with your heart and mind. It is through the heart and mind that your answers will come.**

In the times ahead, you will be hard pressed to find some-one to help you, as all people will be more concerned with their own survival. God will lead you; He will help you. **There is one requirement—you must ask God for the help; you must be able to hear His answer.** You must learn to be pliable and easily led from your own inner direction. These are mental attitudes, yet these are abilities which even the animals have. You are so much more than the animals. God is looking for you to survive by asking for His help.

You each hold the key to your survival, but **your spiritual survival is of the utmost importance.** Begin now to pray and to ask God to give you the understanding to comprehend. Some people are afraid to ask God for anything; their fear interferes in the prayer. You have built up such a fear of the Almighty, you expect Him to punish you. This is not how God works. His way is not one of punishment but of love. To overcome the fear of God, talk to Jesus Christ, His son, and ask for his help. The Christ consciousness is also in your mind, and can act as a bridge to God-Mind. Jesus Christ also sent the Holy Spirit to help you. All these beings are available to you for assistance, and aid of any kind.

Begin this day to pray. Prepare in this method for your future. Through prayer each will be prepared to face whatever is before him. The benefit is great. Every person who prays will grow and survive physically, emotionally, mentally, and most important, spiritually. Your spiritual growth is your real growth. For what you have in your soul is what is real. **What is**

carried in your mind is with you for all time, in all dimensions and in every plane. The mental capacity to gain spiritual strength is tremendous. It is through the mind that God will guide you. That is how to commune with Him.

Listen in meditation for your guidance from God. The art of listening to God has been lost. Many people think they have the answers and are not in need of this guidance. Soon you will see, there will not be any place or person to help you. It will be

God speaking through your mind in your thoughts that will give you direction. Every person's life depends on his ability to pray and listen to God.

CHAPTER
5

A Message to Every Family

I have a message for every family in the world.

IT IS THROUGH YOUR RELATIONSHIPS With each other that

many lessons are learned in this life. In this day and time on earth the family unit is all-important. My love is with the inner workings of families and the interrelationships in the family. I see the anguish which can affect the family. I hear through your prayers the concerns of the family, however

loosely united they are. This is my message.

The first obligation of each individual in the family is to love, support and pray for each other. True, you are only responsible for your own actions, but through prayer and meditation the family unit is strengthened and made whole. All have congregated into each family unit to grow, live and learn together. There are no accidents of birth. As always, and in all things, this is your individual choice. You choose the family with which to unite.

The you who chooses the family is your entire self—the higher self and all personalities. The family situation is carefully selected with your life goals in mind. These parents, brothers

and sisters have been of your choosing. You are united with this family for a cause and a purpose. The seeking of this cause and purpose is your goal. In finding the purpose you will find God. Your connection to His Great Mind will guide you in all decisions and lead in the paths of Truth.

Love holds the family together. Love can replace hostility and anger which simply cause you to alienate yourself from your good, which is only in God. Bring love back into the family by loving your spouse, parents, children, brothers and sisters. This love needs to be unconditional, as is the Love of God. **You do not need to approve of each other's actions in order to love.**

This love, which is a healing balm to the family unit, will be unconditional love. As individuals in the family unit are healed in love, so will cities, nations, planets and the entire universe be healed. This healing is ever-growing and ever-encircling as each individual pools his love. Release the Love of God into your family, cities, nations and into each individual who resides in your world.

Begin with yourself and your family unit. Love will not be contained in one small group. Love is ever-increasing and ever-moving in an outward search for more to love. Love is engulfing in its approach to mankind, but love must have a vehicle to be able to reach out to others. Become a vehicle of God's Love. Divine Love reaches out to the family, nation and world.

Here is how to bring the Love of God into your family: begin by prayer for yourself and your family to clear all angers, hostilities and fears from within. **Ask God to help you open your mind and heart each day to receive His Love, to allow His Love to pour through to your family.**

In meditation seek to bring the Love of God into your heart. See this Great Love beaming into your home. This is a mental exercise, but the mind and heart are your only method

to reach God. This we have said over and over. Jesus repeated this same message in many different stories and in many different ways. I bring you the truth which was first given to Abraham and to others throughout the world in different languages and in different cultures.

This is the same old story. It is imperative now for each person to find his connection to God and to grow spiritually, because this era is short of time. As this era comes to a close, there will be many who will lose their physical lives and will have wasted this precious time.

It is easier to work with God's Truth on earth, to practice and to prove these truths on earth. In the spiritual world all is accomplished through the mind. There is no hard, physical evidence of what you think. On earth your thoughts and attitudes are virtually turned into stone and matter. What you think is how you live. Your beliefs are the circumstances of your life. Do you consider yourself unworthy? The evidence of this belief is visible.

Take this precious time to prove God's Great Love to yourself and to your family. Bring more people into the circle of God's Love. Convert to your original essence in God, return, and prove to yourself what is worthy, what is true. This is only accomplished in prayer and meditation. Turn to God in your heart and mind. Return to God; He is the Love which is encircling this entire universe. Allow Him to enter your mind and heart. **It is your decision and choice to live in God's Love or to live in fear.**

Marriage

My call is to the whole world and I am telling you of events which will be monstrous and gigantic in scope. Not only are

you to pray for yourselves and the world, but become close to the ones you love.

I would like to give some advice to the young who are considering marriage or who are currently in a marriage.

Marriage, dear children, is for a lifetime and it can be a good life or one of hell. Marriage, as everything, is up to you! Make the most of it. **It is the commitment of the spirit which is important** and not the legalities of earth, but in honoring the laws of your nation and culture, you honor the commitment.

When you are truly committed to each other, your every thought will be for the good of both. You will begin and always think in terms of the family. This family unit, which you have started, is a world of itself. It should become as a world where only that which is good for the whole can be contemplated. It is the family unit which needs to be nourished with love and attention.

To the Groom: you have become head of a household, and it is up to you to set the pace for this marriage and this family unit. Always consider that you are now plural and no longer alone. All your thoughts and considerations are for the family unit. Perhaps the family unit only consists of you and your wife. It still is a unit, and as a unit, it should always be considered. What is good for one, must also be good for the other. When you hurt or harm your mate, you are hurting and harming yourself. Nothing in life goes unnoticed. That which you would try to hide will struggle to come out into the open. Events which you would hide from your mate will become known sooner or later, and believe me, later is worse.

As head of the household and co-caretaker, take this responsibility seriously. Create a union with your wife which is loving and respectful. In conversations you will learn about each other, your likes, dislikes and ways of conducting yourselves in differ-

ent situations. Take the time and consideration to plan with your mate how you will guide your life and children, as they arrive. Remember always to rely on God and His Great Love for all your needs. Not only material needs, but the emotional and mental needs of your family. **Use love to govern and to seek solutions to all problems.**

To the Bride: you have the heart of the home in your hands. You set the tone with which your home runs. Bring into your home the love which is in your heart. Include love in all you do in and around your home. Even inanimate objects take on a new look and a new song when they are cared for and abide in love. Consider that the love which is in your heart on your wedding day can, and should, continue throughout your married life. Respect your husband and consider his feelings as you would your own.

You also must think in terms of a family unit and what is best for the whole unit. **Do all you can to maintain a harmonious household—one in which there is understanding, love and comprehension of all who reside in your home.** Consider that your first obligation is to your mate. It is through unity in marriage that this home was created. **Raise your children to honor and respect themselves, their home, their parents, and most importantly God, Creator of All.**

To the couple, old or young, renew the love daily by being thankful to God for your mate, marriage and home. Love is the feeling with which you talk to your mate or think of your mate. Love is how you care for your mate. Perhaps it is hard to be demonstrative and show your love. But there are always thoughts which can be sent to your love daily. There are small things which will show your love: a kind reply, a quiet pat on the arm, a vote of confidence, a please or thank you. These are

the small things which make marriage a blessing instead of a curse.

Take serious thought of your partner and view this person as he or she truly is. Everyone will have faults. The reason we are on earth is to correct these faults. No one person is perfect and no one marriage is perfect. To expect perfection is not reality. To expect your partner not to become angry, depressed or ill is unrealistic. These are the times when you most need to show your love.

Through all kinds of living: happiness and sadness, illness and health, feast and famine, you are married, not simply in a story book type of life. **Married life requires each to become totally unselfish.** Always think of your mate and the rest of the family unit. All decisions are to be made with this in mind.

Learn to be dependable and trustworthy. It will take these qualities to have a good marriage. This is a true partnership. Always have the inclusion of your partner in all decisions not out of fear, but out of love. Seek to hear and listen to your partner's words, listen with your ears, heart and mind. Come to know, understand and respect your partner. In this way you will truly be one. It takes effort, but it is well worth it. Nothing can compare to a happy and contented home life. Praise what you have in a partner, see the good qualities, the good points of this person. There had to be good qualities and points, or you would not have married this person in the first place!

Build on the good and set aside fear, hate, hostility and anger. These emotions bring ruin and destruction to any relationship.

In the coming years it will take strong marriages and strong partnerships for the family, such an important part of God's plan, to survive. Joseph and I had a wonderful marriage in which we were happy most of the time. But we were very human while on earth. We know the problems which can arise

in a marriage. Today you have many more interferences and distractions.

We admire your integrity, ambition and persistence in trying to make marriage a part of your world. This is very difficult in today's time, but it is not impossible. With God's help your marriage can be beautiful. Strengthen your marriage and partnerships. You will need the love and comfort which can only be found in a home. It will be difficult to survive the coming events without the love and support of the family.

Do not bring children into this world unless you can commit a huge amount of work and love to these individuals. Bring children into a home in which there is love and under-standing. The little children born at this time have much to face in their future. True, this is the choice they made in spirit. But help the little ones with guidance and care. This will set them in the right direction.

Marriage will become the important part of your lives once again. Marriage will give you the refuge from the outer world and a haven to rest in. This is how each marriage should be. Spirit requires this union of male and female. Even in today's world, where you have such an easy time ridding yourselves of mates, you still seek to unite with another.

It takes commitment on the part of the male and female to make a marriage what it can be. If only one makes the commitment it will not work, for it will take both individuals working, loving and seeking the same general goals as a family unit.

Familial Love

Today the young speak much of love, but do not live love. The young romanticize love and think of love as some wonder-

ful cure-for-all. Love is seen as magical in quality. Pure Love, which is God, is magical and a cure-for-all. Human love has not reached these heights. People confuse Divine Love with roman-tic love. In some languages there are different terms for these kinds of love. But your language is lacking in terms and conglomerates all kinds of love into one general term.

Romantic love is a glimpse of Divine Love. It is but a preview of Divine Love. Romantic love, which so envelopes the young, is only the illusion of Divine Love. If you are constantly looking for romantic love you will be going from partner to partner and from mate to mate.

Divine Love is something which is obtained only in and through the spiritual realm.

This type of love, romantic love, is not practical in a marriage and you must be practical. Romantic love lacks the substance of Divine Love.

Now general love is called esteem, caring and admiring in other languages. It is general love you feel for all life forms: for your pet, friend, neighbors and countrymen. This is a good element of love and one which needs to be a part of your marriage. As you love all life, general love will grow.

Within the family unit is a love which I will call, for want of a better term, familial love. This is the type of love which will unite your family in love and purpose. This is the love which grows to include all members of the family unit. The love which you and your mate have will be an incorporation of all these loves.

It would behoove you to ask God to fill your home with Divine Love. This is the love which will heal the arguments and the unpleasantries of learning to live in intimacy. Divine Love will become the substance of your marriage.

The Children

As a child it is easy to live in a family, for at first you are not responsible for much of anything except to smile at mommy and daddy and be cute. Then, if you are in the right family, your every endeavor is seen as new and exciting. This is how you grow in confidence and understanding. But dear ones, these were the days of your childhood; they have passed. As you grow, your responsibilities should grow also.

It is good to teach the children how to behave, what is expected of them from the culture in which your family finds itself. There are stories to tell, of your nation, people and family. These stories must be passed on to the young, to be given to their young. As a child reaches the age of majority, he will act differently and be expected to conduct himself in a manner appropriate for a mature adult in his culture. It is important to put aside the childish ways and childish thoughts of “me first.”

Now in your culture, the young make their own marital choices. I see the error of this in that you, as a nation, have not taught your young to be responsible. Therefore, they have no maturity or wisdom in making a decision which should be made for life. I would caution you as parents in this nation, and in this time, to shape this child into an adult capable of caring for himself. The crime and drug use of the world today are an escape from reality. It is the responsibility of the home to give this knowledge.

Far too long the family has been left to fate. This is not where the family should be. In most cases, this generation has not had the reality of a stable home. I see the pockets of homes formed in stability and in true love, but these are few and they cannot undo the ignorance and unwillingness of the rest.

The young of this generation will be needed to make a difference. It is up to this generation to find the way to lead, to prepare their young to face a harsh future—one which will be completely different from today's world. It will be up to the family unit to educate its younger family members in the spiritual, cultural and national lessons which will impart knowledge and wisdom.

Now I speak to those of you who have already chosen your mate. Love this individual! Care for this individual as all humans on earth should be cared for; continue to love this mate and see the good qualities in this person. You have chosen this person for good reasons. Magnify the good and see your love for this person grow. Make a commitment together to form a united family—one which will see the good in each person and magnify that good. You always have the Spiritual Creative Being to instill His Love into your family.

Once the commitment has been made, honor it. Bring the following elements into your family unit: humor, joy, love, understanding, compassion, kindness, respect for each individual and peace. Continue with this general attitude. Think of your mate in these terms, and it will be easier to have the good marriage you desire in your inner being.

To the young who are contemplating marriage or in the process of choosing a mate, I say look past romantic love. First see a friend, and then a lover. Take a good look at your choice for maturity and respect of oneself. This is important. Put away the rose-colored glasses of romance and see the reality of this person. Seek those qualities which tell if the individual is mature. It will take maturity to live together, to start a family united. Do not confuse age with maturity. Maturity of character is what to look for. Consider this a life commitment and see

it as one which is irrevocable. This will demonstrate to you the seriousness of choosing a life partner.

Bless your family unit in spirit and in love. Pray. Ask God to enter your heart and mind, to bring into your home a new understanding and love. Through prayer, errors can be rectified. God can make a new person of you, and then family members will have to treat you differently.

Abuse

Now a word of caution: I see the abuse of people, especially in the home. Abuse is not in God's favor. He would not have one of you live one day with abuse. If you find yourself with an abusive partner, leave. Do not come near this abusive person until he or she is truly healed of their abusive nature. Abuse is one of the elements in the world today which is destructive and will destroy the family unit. The family cannot be united in abuse, only in love. Through prayer, ask God to heal the abuser and the abused. This cycle of abuse must stop, and it can only stop in the family which becomes united in God's Love.

A United Family

Allow me to give an example of a united family. It is one in which the parents view each other with respect, with love and with their commitment firm in their minds. As each child is born into this model family, he or she is received in love and seen as an individual. The child has been placed in this family to honor and love. Teach the child the ways of your people, and forms of conduct which will allow it to live life in love and peace. When a dispute arises, do not allow anger to escalate into

violence or abusive words. After the emotions have quieted, the problem can be viewed. Always keep the good of the whole family unit in mind. Both partners should have their say, be heard and acknowledged for their opinion.

Prayer and meditation will bring the uniting of the family. God will set into your minds how to solve every problem. Prayer is very important, for God should be the One who is sought for the settling of all disputes. The family which brings into its midst the Creative Spirit of the Universe is bringing into the family All-Good and All-Love.

Pray not only for yourself, but for your life partner. **I ask that God's Divine Love be brought into each family in the world. Pray for your family each night and day, and remember all families in the world.** It will be the families which have learned to rely on God who will be able to weather the storms. It will be the united family who will be able, in love, to correct and lead the children of the future. The united family will care for its old and hear the wisdom they have to give. Each member of the family will be respected, loved and honored. This is what I see missing in today's families on earth.

Training the Young

Joseph and I gave Jesus the family where he first learned of God's Love and Wisdom. Our home was not one of luxury or misery. We had plenty of food, and a nice, comfortable place to raise our children. We sang to them and taught them the ways of our culture and our religion. We also taught each that God is alive, and willing to help them live their lives to the fullest.

God will not impose Himself on any of His children. **It is up to each individual to ask God to enter into a union with him.** First, earnestly seek to find God in your heart and mind.

Become united fully with The Creator of this world and uni-verse. You will see God at work in your spouse and children. This is the easiest and best way to be united, as a family.

In our home, we taught Jesus and his brothers to **honor work, food, nature and all creation**. God was very much a part of our lives and of our home. There was laughter and there were tears. As the children grew, we included them in the decisions of the family in order that they might learn to run a family of their own. The children were always told the truth in every situation. The girls were taught to be good mothers and wives. They were given, as was the custom of our day, instruction in the duties which corresponded to them as females.

But they also learned to use their individual talents to earn a living, if the need should arise. This also gave their creative nature an outlet. It taught them to take their creativity as a means of support, as life is not a certainty. We taught them that this life on earth was for a little while. Each member of the family was to develop his or her talent because it was God-given, and use it to bring in extra money for himself.

Now as each earned his money, he was taught to give the first part to God, as a way of thanking God for the talent in the first place. Then a part was given to the family unit for the good of the whole, and the rest was his to keep or spend.

They were also taught to save, to put aside some for another day, not much, but a sample of their work. This they could use for supplies to make more use of their talents or to keep as a reward for work done well.

Now in this day, I see parents being more concerned with their children's pleasures than with their ability to seek God. You must learn what is important and what is not important.

First is the ability to rely and trust in God's Love to lead you. The family should be viewed as a whole unit; nothing should be done to lessen the whole. When the children are

exalted above the parents, there is unbalance. When the parents set themselves up as dictators, this is also unbalanced. The family as a whole should benefit and each person should have the opportunity to learn to find God in his heart and mind. This is the responsibility of the home and family.

Seek God first, then all things will be added to you as an individual and as a family.

See the Planet as One Family Unit

The family is a microcosm of the world. We are all one family. We each need to be treated with respect, love and honor. **Begin to see the world as your family.** Every soul on this planet is a creation of the One Great Creator. Every culture is honorable, every race is to be honored as God's creation, every nation is a brother, every religion is a sister. Look to the sameness of life on this planet. See that the same love is expressed in every member of every nation.

Children of the Planet Earth, care for your home, which is this planet. Care also for your brothers, sisters, parents, and grandparents. All are members of the family of Earth. There is only one Creator, One Great Spirit whose life flows through every person, plant, animal and rock of this planet. Consider the Planet Earth as a whole family of the Great Creator.

View the whole world as family members and see the planet as one unit. These divisions amongst yourselves are destructive. This is holding you on earth back from uniting. Become members of the Planet Earth and not different nations.

In order to become universal, it will be necessary for you to break these old habits of division and derision. The whole Planet Earth is one family unit and all people should be

considered as one unit. These ways of dividing are hindering your progress in the universal world. **Until you on earth can stop the wars, you are not ready to join the family of the universe.**

When the time comes that the world can be seen as one family unit, there will be peace. Begin now to let this idea grow in your mind. We will consider each nation as a family and each religion as a family, but all related by the life-force which animates you individually. It is God's Life which is flowing in each body. **We are all united by this One Creative Being who created not only me, but each individual soul who has ever lived on this earth.**

The Sameness of All Creation

In the world, we are all as different as the flowers which grow across the lands. We each bring our own beauty to this family-world. Each nation, each culture, brings the beauty and richness of its past, the individual uniqueness of its identity. As the colors of your skin interweave in this great family crest, it is beautiful.

Put aside your anger and allow each culture and each nation to teach the other. Allow each religion to teach the other and take into consideration that we all are giving our gratitude to the One Creator of the Universe. It matters not what you call our Creator. It matters not how you worship our Creator. All that matters, and is important, is that each person be thankful for the life which flows through him, that each respects the life-force which animates us all.

Look at the individual nations and religions. See the differences? Now begin to note the sameness. **We were not created**

by different Creators. This world was not created by different beings, but by one Great Spirit who is, at this moment, flowing through the rocks, trees and through each of you as you breathe. Look not to the differences, but allow me to point out the sameness of each person.

Each individual, male or female, is constructed in the same manner. Every person in this world is made of skin, bone, cells, tissue, blood, of the same components. Take a sample of each race of man, in the cell and in the tissue of each organ, the heart, kidney, liver, lungs, bone, muscle, brain, blood, etc. Each is constructed exactly alike. Not somewhat alike, but exactly alike. One race could not be distinguished from the other without the skin color. Each female and male conceive their young in the same manner. Each child is born into this world in the same manner. Every individual has the same feelings, the same methods of thinking. Does one think with his lungs and another with his kidneys? No, all think with the functioning of their brains and every heart beats exactly alike.

Every individual child born on this earth requires the same care in order to survive. Each child needs to be fed, clothed and cared for. Each child needs to be taught the same. Each nation has its own history and manner of conducting itself. It is not too different from other nations. Do not look to the differences. See how all people need to be loved and to love, all need to eat daily and have water. All people of the world have a need to work. Every person has the same basic needs.

Each religion is worshiping, underneath the outer trap-pings, its Creator. **It is the same Creator!** Whether you pray facing the east or facing an altar, or on Saturday or Sunday, it is all worship. You each are grateful to the Creator, no matter what you call Him. The dogma and the rituals are not as important as the worship which is done in your heart and mind.

Allow us to view the world as a whole and each nation, each religion as part of this Great Whole. **Be tolerant, one of the other.** All religions are man-made, inspired by the Creator. All words which have been written in the Holy Books have been written by men in unity with the Creator. The only place for you as individuals to worship, and to have communion with your Creator, is in your mind and in your heart.

I do not condone abuse of any kind, whether it is abuse of one nation against another, or abuse of one individual against another. I will not condone abuse of one religion against another. Taking up arms and fighting for your religion and your dogma is wrong, abusive and ugly. It is not pleasing to your Creator. He made you and this world in love. It is in love He desires you to live. There is no chosen people or special chosen church. There are many chosen people and many churches. It is for each person to choose how he will worship his Creator.

Humans, earthlings, you are many, but there is only One Creator. **You are as cells in the Creator's body.** Think in terms of big, huge, and gigantic when you think of your Creator. It matters not what you call Him. It is the calling on Him in your mind and hearts that matters. One color of skin is not better than the other. All were created alike. There is no one supreme race of men, all are the supreme people and all are the chosen ones.

Each religion is guilty of interpreting its Holy Writings to indicate the message the interpreter wants to make. Any religion is correct if it leads you to worship the Creator through your heart and mind. **It is through your mind and heart that true prayers are said.** The religious and cultural differences are outer. Look to the inner longings and desires of the heart; there

you will see the same emotions, longings and ambitions. These are what you are to look for in your brother and sister. The world is a family, the world is one unit in the universe.

Your home is the Planet Earth. Why do you bomb her and destroy her oceans with waste? Why do you destroy her forest and her seacoast? This is your home. Take care of her. This is the only home you have to leave to your children.

Is this the care and the appreciation you are showing your Creator? He provided you with all the elements to continue this world. It is you who are destroying Earth, it is you who are destroying yourselves.

Love, care and respect are the answer. Honor the Creator by honoring His Creation. Respect the Creator by respecting every insect, pebble and grain of sand. Honor the air you breathe, the forest and the sea. Care for this world and its inhabitants, each animal and each person. Smile and sing the song of life. Send thoughts of love throughout the atmosphere and surround this planet in your love. This is how to begin to heal her wounds.

Only through love will the coming earth changes be met. With honor and respect the coming changes, which will be huge and gigantic in scope, will be faced. Know that there is a better way to raise your young and to view your world. It will be a new family of earthlings, a new land, a new city and a new day.

Begin now in your mind and in your heart. This very minute make a commitment to honor. Respect each nation, each religion and put aside your warring thoughts. Send out love, honor and respect to every individual on earth. Talk to the planet. Tell every tree you are grateful for its shade and beauty.

Honor your home in the same way. Talk to the chair you sit in; thank it for allowing you a place to sit. Be grateful to your bed for the comfort and rest it gives. Tell your mate of your love, honor and respect for him or her. Tell your home of the gratitude and the comfort which you receive in her walls. It is not after the earth changes that you are to begin, but now, this moment, this very instant.

It is now time to begin to truly worship God, your Creator. Now is the time to set up the lines of communication to your Maker. Now, before the turmoil. Now before you desperately need His counsel. **Begin now to rely upon and love your Creator.** Feel Him stirring in your heart.

Now my dear family, learn these lessons well. Follow these teachings I give you. Put them in your minds and hearts. Practice what you learn daily. Most important, set up the lines of communication to God. He is waiting for your invitation to enter and be a part of your life. His Love will smooth the rough places, the angers and hurts. Allow His Love to flow through your heart, mind and home. Bring God into every part of your life: your marriage, job, obligations and your every purchase. This is how to live totally in God's presence.

CHAPTER

6

Mary's Message to the World

Today I wish to speak to the hearts and minds of all men, women, and children. PREPARE ON EARTH to have a long life in spirit. Here all is accomplished with your minds. It takes training in how to use your mind. Every thought is seen by all. There is no place to hide in spirit.

Begin this training on earth by first asking God to strengthen your faith in Him. Listen to all your own thoughts and hear what is coming into your mind. There is much in your heart and mind which needs to be eliminated. Would you like to have these thoughts viewed by all? The only way to cleanse your mind and heart is through prayer and meditation. It will be to your advantage to do this quickly.

Your time on earth is short, for by the turn of this century many of you will be here in spirit but not on earth. Many catastrophes will occur in the latter part of this century. Many will lose their lives on earth. The opportunity to return to life on earth will be diminished for many, many years. Some will live in this spiritual realm for hundreds of years. Now is the time to find God in your heart and mind. Now is the time to prepare

110

MARY'S MESSAGE TO THE WORLD

111

for your return to this spiritual realm. This can only be accomplished in prayer and in meditation, which connects you to your Creator.

God is a God of Love! It is His will that none should waste his or her life in idle pursuit of earthly pleasures which do not have merit in spirit. **He has allowed me the opportunity to appear in many places and to bring this message to every man, woman and child on earth today.** This is your opportunity to find peace and love as it is only found in God.

Pray first for your soul, then your loved ones, then for each person on earth today. This is true communion with God. It does not matter what your religious affiliation is. There is only One God, who is Creator of All. In different parts of the world He is known by different names. In different religions He is known by different names. Call Him THE LORD GOD CREATOR OF ALL. The name which you use to address this Creator is not important. The important fact is that you desire to contact Him and to connect to His Spirit.

These wars which are now being fought because of religious differences do not please God. The wars which you fight for political reasons do not please God. You are as small children who have not learned to allow others freedom of opinion. You have not taken the example of your Creator, who allows free-dom of choice in all matters.

I am also known in different parts of the world by different names, and to all I will be appearing. I call to all nations for your true conversion. **This word “conversion” simply means re-turning to the original. Your original beginning was God, who created you in His image.**

Yes, I have given this message to others. I have appeared in many parts of the world already. And I am now appearing to the six children of Yugoslavia. This is the message which I have given them. Three words are the main points:

Conversion—A return to your original beginnings, to God.

Peace—For all men, women, and children on earth today. Stop the fighting and the wars. Put aside the use of all pollutants, chemicals which harm life and drugs which harm your minds. Your mind is your only connection with the spiritual realm and with God, the Creator of All.

Prayer—Through prayer you come to the very Presence of your Creator, God. Take the word “prayer” and give it its true meaning: conversing with God, the Creator. Talk to God in your mind as you talk to your mother, wife, brother or sister. HE is all of these to you and much, much more. HE is Love, Understanding and All Knowledge. Bring all your problems and your concerns to Him today and now. Pray for your world, planet and your own life which is spiritual.

I will continue to appear in many different parts of the world. Some appearances you will hear of, some you will not, but in every place I will make a sign, give proof of my existence and my concern. In many instances there will be places of healing left to prove my point. In others, there will be visual demonstrations. In some there will be both. **I come to you through this method to speak quietly with you and to ask for your prayers for this world, the planet Earth.**

This person taking this dictation was chosen by me, by the Holy Spirit and by God Himself to bring this message of Hope and of True Conversion. She was chosen because she was not

looking for acknowledgment of any kind. Through her desire to be in contact with God, she sought to know and hear the truth of her being. She looked for God, through much prayer and much meditation. It is not the length of time which is spent in prayer and meditation but the earnestness of your seeking. It is the truth of your desire which gains you favor. It is your consistent attitude of prayer and gratitude for all you have in this beautiful world.

I would so like for all men to return to their original selves and to comprehend their own natures, which are Divine. Tell the people of this world that unless they repent in their hearts and souls of their selfish ways, they will lose lifetimes of spiritual growth. Each individual can do his part to bring peace and love to this earth.

You will not be “punished” by the turning of the globe. You simply will not have the opportunity to set into practice your goals. Every individual came to this earth with a life plan, goals which the soul set for itself. Today most of these souls have lost sight of their plans and have been caught up in the vices of the world. These vices are insidious, for they rob the person of his ability to seek God. The people who use drugs are wasting this lifetime in idle pleasure. Vices can be anything which take you away from your Divine goal and search. There are those who look to drugs, violent and pornographic movies, sexual deviations, and games, whether to gamble or simply watch.

The TV is one of the biggest distractions for man today. Someone else is controlling your brain for that time period.

Some people give themselves totally to their careers and work. When this becomes the entire focus of a life, then it is an obsession and is wrong.

Every person alive feels the need to help others. This is because deep inside us we know that, as one progresses, all

progress. As each individual reaches higher levels of thinking and of ideals, then the whole world is aided. That is why everyone likes to help. Universally the need to help is great. The will to be heroic is in everyone. There are no heroes, for when you help another, you help yourself.

It is only as a whole unit that mankind can advance. Soon a giant leap into the future will occur. Those who are not men-tally prepared will be at a loss to understand or comprehend. This is growth! It will be a bigger universe which you will occupy in the future. The Earth will be renewed in field, forest and in all kingdoms. The survival of the fittest is a truth. But we do not talk only of physical fitness, but of mental and spiritual fitness.

A wonderful and bright future is at hand. A wonderful new tomorrow will arrive. Think in terms of this wonderful event. Put out of your mind thoughts of negativity and doom. What will transpire is glorious and splendid.

This land of America began as a country founded on Truth and good principles, but over the years much corruption has taken its toll on the citizens of the world. Many countries are now being led by self-centered and self-serving men. You have forgotten the ways of your ancestors and as a country have forgotten why this nation came into existence. Your country, as all other countries of this world, are regulated and ruled by just a few powerful men who are looking out for their own interests. The world problems have become too complex and too large to be handled.

What is needed on earth today, is that each individual alive on this planet brings his heart and mind to the One God to be cleansed and to be renewed. As each individual becomes

centered in the Truth of the One God and in His guidance, all beings on earth will be safer and better prepared to continue to live their life wherever they find themselves. Not all people will survive these changes with their physical life intact. But all will continue to live in spirit.

There is always growth and progress in the universe and in each individual. Sometimes it seems that we take one step forward and two steps back, but we are nevertheless progress-ing. Nothing on earth or in the universe is static; nothing continues unchanged. Always there is change, and this change brings more good than can be seen.

The Universe Is Expanding

Lift up your mind and heart to those thoughts which will be gratifying to all people. Lift up your thoughts to consider other levels of existence of which you know not. Lift up your thoughts so that all that is seen is good.

The universe is growing and expanding. The truth is that all things grow and this growth is causing your Earth to turn, but as with everything, there is always more than one cause. And in this case there are many causes.

For one, it is time for this rotation of land and sea to take place. Another reason is that your civilization is polluting this planet. For another, not only is this planet becoming polluted, but the minds and hearts of the young are stunted by the use of drugs. Also, there is much corruption in the leaders of the different countries.

There is now a break-down of all values and standards. These standards are what caused your forefathers to settle in this new land and to seek their own freedom to worship God in

their own way. Now this country has come full circle and is trying to place its standards on the world. There is no need for any one country to believe it has all the answers for the world.

Only God has the right answers for you on earth.

The rumblings of the Earth now are causing your scientists to wonder what is happening. They are dragging their feet in releasing the information they have acquired. These men of science have been observing for many months and for many years the evolution of the solar system. They do not know what to think of these changes. They do not have any records of such events and they do not want to go out on a limb. So instead, they watch and transcribe the changes and speculate on the meaning.

Our mission is to warn and alert the common man of the coming catastrophic events.

I will change the places of my apparitions and be appearing to the people of South America. They are deep in the trade of drugs. They know the consequences and dangers of these leaves. The drug trade is not only wiping the truth from the minds of the young, but is also robbing the world's economy. The ability of a few men to rule through fear and the use of drugs is wrong, and not at all pleasing to God.

Now is the time for repentance and for the transforming of your life on earth. Now is the time of returning to the basic lessons of olden days.

The planet is a living organism and is also a part of a larger and alive universe. Since this planet is also imbued with the Life

Force, which is the essence of God, it is never stagnant, but growing in all ways. There are many new developments in store for earthlings and those who reside on other planets. Now is a time for a realigning of the spiritual self with the Whole of Spirit.

Now is the time for all minds to open and allow God to gain entrance. This is the only salvation of spiritual growth. All growth is mandated by God and is set into motion by God. Therefore the growth of this great universe is now blossoming into a new and more wonderful whole.

The planet Earth is in dire danger and all its inhabitants are also in this peril. The wars, chemical use on the soil and in the minds of men is destroying your planet.

The warnings and pleas I wish to give to all who reside on this planet are for a return to the Truth—the Truth of God, which is that God is the Creator of All, and it is by His Power that the universe is in existence.

The truth is that man must spend much time in prayer and meditation. Too much emphasis is placed on worldly affairs and on worldly issues. You who live on earth today are much as those souls who inhabited Sodom and Gomorrah. It is only your own pleasure which interests you. It does not matter who is hurt and suffers, in order for man to have the pleasures of the flesh. The accumulation of worldly goods is in vain, for these things will not endure the test of time. Only your soul endures the test of time. Only in your heart and mind can you find truth and happiness.

Leave the gossip and the turmoil behind you. Leave aside all thoughts and conditions which distress. Put away your need to control and dominate. Set aside your bad and negative thoughts. Get rid of hate, fear and lust. These are not condi-

tions befitting a child of the One True God. Return to your original premise—to the starting place of all life. Return to God by prayer and meditation.

My desire is that every being on earth spends one hour daily in prayer and in meditation. This I would consider a minimum. Only by this means can your species be saved. Only by this kind of commitment will your planet be saved from destruction. Pray for the land, seas, heavens and the people. Say prayers for peace and understanding to come into the minds of the leaders of all nations. Pray for the young who will survive the tilting of the Earth. And pray for the old who will most likely not survive. Pray for a new beginning, a new land, a new heaven and a new species of man.

I would have all people spend a daily time in prayer. **True prayer is the ability to talk simply with God.**

I wish to explain how everyone is to contact God. It is one thing for me or someone else to say, "Talk to God in your heart and in your mind." It is another for you on earth to understand the meaning of these words. Most people do not realize that they talk to themselves all the time. Your minds are very active and always mulling over some subject. Usually it is worry which preoccupies you.

Let us consider worry. When you worry, you use your mind to dream up images of the worst possible kind. Is this not so? Say a loved one is late in returning. Your mind begins to bring up pictures of accidents or deception, then at the same time your heart begins to beat faster and your hands become sweaty. Not only is your mind working overtime, but your feeling nature is also involved.

Let us turn this same experience into a prayer. A loved one is late; you become concerned. Imagine that you can call God on a telephone and you tell Him the loved one is late. You ask

for His help. At this point in time, your feeling nature will find comfort and peace. Your heart will tell you all is being taken care of.

Is this not a more pleasant way to face the same situation? If you become so worried that you cannot calm yourself, then begin to repeat *The Lord's Prayer* or any other written prayer you know. These written prayers are a help to your subcon-scious mind, for the words themselves will calm your conscious mind and your feelings. When all else fails and you allow yourself to become desperate, you can simply call out to God for help. Help will be there instantly.

My desire and wish is that all people use every available minute to pray. Use any form of prayer which gives you comfort. Remember that there are as many ways to pray as there are people. **Each is a unique individual and each has his own way of praying.**

In the next few years, as the Earth begins to tremble and shake, it will give you comfort to have set up the lines of communication to God. You will already know how to pray and feel the presence of the One God. You on earth will need this to endure all the upheavals which will occur.

My message is being given to many people throughout the world. In many places I am appearing. My warnings are coming to the world by every available means. The world is turning a deaf ear to them. The news media will not report all my apparitions or give my messages as given. Much censoring of my words is occurring.

People are afraid to list all the disasters which will take place. They fear many things: looking like a fool, sounding a warning which is not true. For various and varied reasons my message has been censored in the past.

Now I wish every word which you receive from me be given to the world. Do not fear that these predictions will not occur. I would have had your world spared of these great calamities, but it is too late for that. The planet is in need of a renewing. The atmosphere is in need of a cleansing. The race consciousness needs to be cleansed. All we can do now is warn the people.

We also want the multitudes to prepare their hearts to come to the spirit world, for many will lose their physical lives, and many will be bewildered at that time. The confusion will be great. Many will have no idea where they are or what has happened.

Prepare your heart and mind to receive the very Spirit of God. Prepare to judge yourself and to make amends for your prejudices, intolerances, fears, jealousy, envy, animosity and false pride. These are the errors of the flesh. It will be your undoing not to forgive.

First, **you must forgive yourself.** Then forgive all others who have hurt you in the slightest.

Bring peace into your family and to your home. Allow this peace to flow out of your home into the world around you. Send thoughts of love to all people on earth. Do not allow countries, religions, or anything to keep you from sending out the Love of God. It is only by love and prayer that you will be safe. It is only by peaceful thoughts that the wars will end.

Be tolerant and kind to those who are different. Perhaps the differences are only in opinion, or perhaps in looks or color of skin, but none of these things matter. All that matters is to have the love and peace of God distributed throughout the world to all people.

Keep peace and love alive in your heart and in your home. Keep the song of peace and love in your heart. Keep the meaning of peace and love in your everyday experiences. My word for today is peace. My word for all time is peace. My warning for the world is peace. Look to each other and see only through the eyes of love, see only peace in each countenance.

It is true my wish is for peace to reign among men, that true conversion be among men, and for everybody to return to God. I wish all people to turn to God and look to their own God-Mind connection to see them through the coming earth changes.

The Church is aware of my predictions and still it with-holds the information. It is the faithful whom I wish to reach. I speak now to the people who come from far away in hope of seeing me. **The repentance is of a spiritual nature. It is seeking to be one with your very God-Essence.** It is a return to your original beginnings. This is the conversion I wish you to find. It is not for my good, but for each of you to receive the full Spirit of God, to have true happiness which is only available to you in spirit.

True happiness is being one with God. True wealth is being united with God-Mind. All health and wholeness emanate from God. This is the only source of everything good.

I wish to bring this message, because in the near future there will be many disasters which will occur on earth. Much of the land will be moved and mountains will fall. The oceans will bubble and churn. There will be gigantic tidal waves which will wash away multitudes of people from the face of the Earth. In that time many will arrive in this spiritual realm in total

confusion and for awhile there will be chaos. This I wish to avoid. If you on earth are better prepared to return to spirit, then this process will go smoothly.

My desire is not for lip-service to the Church or to the saints, but a true turning around of lives—a true transplanta-tion of beliefs, a true opening of your mind and heart to the Spirit of God. The Earth is near the end of an era. The Earth will have a new look and a new feel. It is time for this renewal and it is time for this end. Only in an ending can there be a new beginning.

The new age will be upon you soon. But it will not come about without some pain. The new era needs to be born. And its birth is what will give rise to the calamities which will overtake the Earth.

My predictions will come as foretold. I have been given the commission to warn and to send out this alarm of the coming danger. By every means I am imploring each person alive on earth today to think and to feel the truth of these words.

For years I have been giving this warning and soon it will all start to transpire. In the future I will tell of the glorious times in the new age and new era. It will be wonderful and peaceful.

But for now I wish to have as many as will listen to my voice in their hearts, heed this warning. Contemplate the message: return to God, seek to know more of your Creator, restore your faith in Truth.

It is imperative that the world join together at this time to pray to God. Prayer will be easy, for everyone worships the One God, however He is called by different names in different parts of the world.

My plea is for all people of the world to turn to whatever concept of God is in their hearts: to begin with this concept and allow God to fill their beings with a sense of peace and safety.

My desire is that all people return to their spiritual lessons of old; to begin where they are and with whatever spiritual concept they have, reach out to the One God of the Universe who is Creator of All. As you turn to your Creator and pray as you know how, a peaceful, safe feeling will enter hearts and fill people to capacity with the very Spirit of God. It will take much prayer and meditation to bring about changes in the hearts of all men. It will take a committed effort on everyone's part to bring about the spiritual renewing that will make the changing of the Earth easier.

Seek not so much to heal your physical bodies as your spiritual natures. Seek to find God in your hearts and minds. Place your faith in The Almighty God of All. Trust the One God to bring spiritual healing to all who seek. Pray for peace on earth and among men.

I seek to embrace all people with my love. I wish to encircle all people on earth in a safety net which will save your souls. The soul is that innermost part of you which is connected to the Divine Being. Bring your prayers for peace, conversion, hope and prosperity to the altar of God which is in your mind. Seek the miracles which will occur in your life and in your loved ones' lives. Bring the names of these people to your altar and ask for the highest possible gift, a spiritual healing.

Put aside your mischievous nature and let go of all fear, envy, doubt, confusion and malice. Allow the true nature of God to permeate your very essence. This is the only way to bring about a brighter and more peaceful future for the next generations.

It matters not what religion you belong to, but it does matter what your spiritual values are. It also matters how much diligence you use to seek God. **The sincerity and attitude in your heart as you pray are important.** These are the issues which will give you peace and understanding. It is what is

needed to bring this new age into the world. The new millennia is fast approaching. With the new century will come some dramatic changes all over the world.

Prepare yourself for this new era and for the changes by prayer and meditation.

My words must be heard, they must be listened to with your inner heart and your intellect. I speak the truth. In the near future you will have need for spiritual development.

The planet itself is crying out to God to save it from the destruction of man. You have decimated and destroyed the natural beauty, the ecology and the chain of renewal which this planet's life is dependent upon. You have wasted much of the land with chemicals which not only destroy the pests, but the very life from the dirt and the rocks. This chemical dependence has begun to infest all areas of life from the soil, to the insect, to each branch of life on earth.

The chemicals which are invading your bodies are doing harm not only to you but to your future generations. The water has been contaminated with chemicals. Your minds are being contaminated with drugs which are chemicals, and with non-use. Do you not see the danger which is apparent at every turn? Do you not see the harm which you are bestowing on the future of your children? Can you be so blind to the fact that when you destroy this planet, you have destroyed your own home?

How long will it be before you awaken to the damage and destruction which has taken place? How many of the animals must be destroyed for all future time before you see the danger to yourselves? There is corruption of the land and sea. What of the corruption of your spirit?

The soul, which is what lives forever, is also being destroyed by your attitudes and your dependence on drugs which inhibit your thinking capacity. How can you destroy all that God has

made? How can you on earth be so heartless and unthinking? The future of your world is at stake. The future of your children is in your hands. The future of all time, is now.

The planet will eventually care for itself. It will destroy much life, but then you have destroyed much of Earth's life. The planet will bring itself back together at the cost of many lives. **Is your spiritual life prepared for a return to reality, the reality of spiritual values, and a spiritual way of life?** Men of earth, are you prepared to face the consequences of these actions?

Yes, I know this seems to be a punishment from God, but to the contrary, it is simply the effect of your actions on the planet. Many things are occurring at this time. This is an age of change. There is growth in the Universe. There is the effect of the destruction which man has caused to the planet. All these things together will cause many violent reactions on earth. Prepare for this world to change and for there to be great changes in your lifetime.

There is only one hope and that is God. There is only one life and that is God. There is only one way to save yourself and that is also in God.

My children, spend time in prayer and meditation. Use whatever method you have been taught. All prayer is good and all requests which come from a sincere heart are good. Do not try to deceive God for He knows every thought which abounds in this world. Nothing, absolutely nothing, bypasses Him.

Come with a sincere heart and an open mind, and ask God to prepare you for all events.

People of Earth, hear my words, listen to this call, repent and return to your God, which is the One God of the Universe.

I have already explained that conversion is a return to the original, which is your true beginning. This true beginning is God. From God we all came and to God we all desire to return.

This word “repentance” is a returning to truth. Return to God and in returning you will have repentance. You cannot hold the idea of God and the idea of fear in your mind at the same time. When you are truly repentant of past mistakes you cannot at the same time hold on to any part of your mistaken thinking. To repent is to release all that keeps you from God. Let go of fear. Do not fear anything, not even the coming planetary changes. Release all feelings of hopelessness. Your hope is in God.

On earth you have been caught up in certain terms which cause you problems. One term is “salvation.” What are you being saved from? How is this salvation applied? You need to be saved from your own fears and thoughts which prevent you from turning to God. How are you saved? Certainly not by magic or by passing your body or body parts through water, however it has been blessed. Nor is there any special plan which you must follow.

You can only be saved by turning with sincerity and earnest-ness to God. It is only with sincere desire to become one with God, that salvation comes. **Who you are saved from is yourself.**

Another term is the “power of the cross.” The only power or magic within any of these symbols is the power which comes from your belief and faith. No person has all the answers to all questions, only God. God knows all, sees all, hears all, senses all and is in all. **God is not only our Creator, but our Sustainer and our constant Companion.** On earth, you have found it easier to pray to me or to someone else whom you have designated as a saint. When you pray to us, we must in turn take

this prayer to God. There is no magic or special help which we give. We are God's creation just as you. We believe and have faith because we have tried God on many matters. **Always we have found that God hears and answers our prayer.**

Let us continue to define terms such as "prayer." Prayer is simply talking to God. **One prayer or one form of prayer is not better than another.** How do you speak to your parent, friend or child? When you have a problem and you talk it over with these people, do you start in a loud voice to plead and beg? No, you simply in a quiet voice explain your dilemma or problem. That is all you need do when you pray. Special words or a repeating of words is not necessary. Each prayer is as diverse and unique as each individual. If certain prayers, which you have learned from childhood, help you enter a mood of quietness to pray, this is good.

What I am saying to the people of earth is not to get so caught up in rituals, not to allow all the "shoulds" to keep you away from God, not to allow anything or anyone to interfere in your contacting God. No one can tell you what to do with your thoughts. There is no way for anyone to censor these thoughts but you. **The only person to keep you from contacting God is you.**

We have stated that prayer is simply talking to God, but you do not have to constantly be asking for favors. You can and should carry on a conversation with Him. Tell Him the things which puzzle you. Tell Him how you feel about certain people, such as how you feel toward your family. God knows everything anyway, so why not ask Him to intercede on your behalf? God knows all, He is waiting for you to bring everything to His attention.

My son Jesus likened God to our Heavenly Father. **God has given each of us freedom of choice in all matters,** even to give

us the option of asking for His help or not, because God respects your freedom of choice. He will not interfere in any problem until you ask. He is aware of the feelings which you are building up. **Ask God to intercede, to give you a new under-standing and a new way of viewing every situation.**

Another term which is sometimes confusing to people is "Heaven." You on earth consider this a place, much like your local grocery store which is in a building on a certain street. **Heaven is a state of mind.** It is not a location, but a way of viewing the events around you. Heaven is wherever you are on the earth plane or in spirit. Heaven is like a mood or mind-set. Wherever you are, you can choose to live in heavenly surround-ings or in a hellish situation. Even in the spirit world there are those who live in heaven and find their life here pleasant. There are those who live in hell. It is all up to each individual.

"Oh," you ask, "why are some people constantly having such rotten luck?"

It is the attitudes in your heart and deep in your mind. People's situations are not as they appear on the surface. Only God, who sees into the hearts and minds of men, can see the truth.

You also can tell what kind of situation, heaven or hell, a person lives in. There are those who have worldly riches, but are either unhappy, addicted or unhealthy. Then there are those who are wealthy, happy and healthy. These things come from the whole belief system and the attitudes of an individual. A state of mind is made up of all a lifetime's actions and thoughts.

You have the choice to live as you like. If things are not to your liking, pray, ask God to help you see clearly, to help you set attitudes and thoughts in order to improve your life. All things are healable and all situations are amenable. **True prayer is asking God to set your life in perfect alignment with His will.**

God always knows what is best for us, although it may not be what we wish to hear.

Take for instance, a parent. One does not always allow a child to act the way he wants. A parent modifies and corrects the actions which would cause a child harm. Ask God the Father to intercede, to straighten and perfect your thoughts, so that you may live in heaven here on earth, in this present time frame. This is asking for the highest and the best.

How many ways can I repeat my message to the people of Earth? What words do I use to reach your hearts, to make you feel the need to come close to God? This has been my message throughout the centuries. I have left places of healing as a testimony of my apparitions and my message. People only consider their physical bodies. They never give thought to their spiritual needs. I beg and plead with you, return to God. Allow Him to infuse your being with His Spirit.

The people of Yugoslavia have taken my message seriously and have committed themselves to prayer, meditation and worship of God. I would like for this country to do the same.

This great land was built on spiritual foundations. This America was begun because of a need to express your own spiritual worship. People of America, listen and pay attention to my words. I cry out to you to awaken and see the danger which is now upon you. Look to your hearts and see what manner of feelings and desires reside in you. What will it take for you to return to your original premise which is God? It does not matter which religion is used to seek God. It does not matter which ritual is used to find God in your heart. Go to any church or go to no church. Seek God in your heart and mind. Worship the One God of the Universe through your thoughts and with your feelings. Sing praises to Him and be grateful for life and this wonderful planet which is your home.

It is not for God's or my benefit that you should seek God. It is for your benefit alone.

This should motivate your seeking of God and Truth. The dangers which are fast approaching are in the form of storms of tremendous size. Tremors will rock the earth; volcanic eruptions will become commonplace. Tidal waves will be of enormous size. The sky will stand still, or so it will appear. The stars will be moved about in the heavens. The sun will rise from a new direction. The temperature changes have already started to happen worldwide. The winds will come from nowhere and destroy much of what you have built.

This is not the end of the world. But it is the end of this era. There will be a new beginning and a new land. The people who survive will take a new stance and a new viewpoint. The world will become the Eden of old. The regeneration of land and of souls will happen with you or without you. **The only way to prepare is in your mind and heart.**

The seeking of truth and knowledge from the One God is your only hope. This hope is everywhere. All it takes to acquire this hope is to listen in meditation. By prayer seek the Love and Hope which are found in God. I do not want to alarm you unduly, but I wish to inform you of the future. I wish to inform you so that you can be prepared.

God has allowed me to appear all over the world, and in many places I will be seen. Some will hear my voice; others will see me; others will see light; others will receive a healing for their physical bodies. All this to get your attention. What else will get your attention? How many more miracles will have to be performed in order to get your attention?

Repent and seek your origin. Seek to find the gold in your hearts, instead of the gold which is of this world. My son Jesus came to give you a glimpse of this time, to prepare you with His

knowledge, to lead you by stories and parables to understand the nature of the spiritual realm.

All this discussion over interpretations of the Bible is futile. All the arguments, about which religion is correct, are wasted effort. **There is only one way to find the One God and that is in your heart and through your mind.** Put aside the explanations of each Bible verse. Put aside the new word and the old word. Give up your arrogance and your prejudices. Wipe clean the thoughts of hatred and hostility. Clean up your thoughts and your inner being by asking God to help you find Him.

All He wants is the invitation to return to the communication and communion which you and He had in the beginning.

The song which is in your heart was placed there on that first day you came into being. The way to find God is not lost, only forgotten or pushed aside as an old shoe. There is comfort, knowledge and a wealth of things seen and unseen in finding God in your heart and through your mind. Deep in your mind is the connection. Deep in your heart is the feeling that Truth is real and the only way to live.

Bring your sincerity and eagerness to find God, and it shall be as you desire. The outer things do not matter. Why is it important to criticize each other's ways? Why do you busy yourselves with how someone else is doing? Why worry over your brother or sister's errors? These are not your concern. Your only concern is in finding the peace and hope which are found only in God.

Go to the altar in your mind. There confess yourself to God. You will redeem yourself and make amends to God. Your connection to God will be strengthened. It is not strengthened in some building, or by another's blessing you with water, or by performing any ritual over your physical body. When your inner heart and mind are truly connected to the One God, you

will find those things which are not pleasing to Him will simply fall away. Do not become upset with this bad habit or that suggestion. Do not allow someone else's opinion of how you should behave to interfere with your seeking of God. The face which you present to the world is not the face which is pre-sented to God, for **God looks into your heart and mind and sees only truth. You cannot hide your true nature from God.**

It does not matter which of your brothers or sisters have failed. It does not matter how big your donations have been. Nor does it matter what clothes you wear or what you drink or what you eat. All these things are of the outer life and of the world.

Instead look into your heart. What are you feeling: pangs of remorse, fits of anger, lecherous looks, jealousy, envy? These are the feelings which kill your spiritual nature. What of your thoughts? Are you lustful, hateful, or purposely seeking to undermine someone's best efforts? This is how to clean your house. This is what to release from yourself. This is the inner temple which needs to be cleansed in order to find God.

In the near future, there will commence storms of huge magnitude which will cause many to think the end of the world is at hand, but you will know differently! This will only be the cleansing of Mother Earth. Mother Earth is sick and crying out to God to help her heal and realign herself to be in Divine Order with the rest of the universe. These changes which will occur are universal in scope and have been taking place for many millions of years.

The universe is a constantly growing unit, as are you. In the human body many new cells are produced daily as others die. This is also true of the universe. But there are other factors which have entered to speed up this process. The use of chemi-cals, pesticides and other agents which have harmed and dam-aged the planet are speeding up this process. Some major

changes will occur to ensure the viability of the planet. In other writings I have expounded on the danger of these chemicals. The soil, plant, mineral and animal worlds of this planet have been affected. So has the human family.

Not only are you contaminating the soil and life of this planet, but you have become dependant on chemicals and other drugs which interfere with the use of your mind. Man as a whole has placed his mind on automatic pilot. You have allowed others to direct the course of your lives. By becoming apathetic, you do not even see danger or recognize that you are in any danger. Wars continue to be warred in the name of God. Entire families have been torn apart by greed, anger, hatred and fear. These will also tear your world apart. All these things individually could not cause the planet to revolt. Since it is time for this era to end, the violence in which it ends is up to you collectively.

As I see it now, there will be much destruction around the planet. New land will rise up and allow the land which has been contaminated to rest for centuries. This is the only way to rid this Earth of the waste materials which are a danger to all life.

The end of this era was foreseen many years ago. My son Jesus came to earth to prepare people. To teach all to rely on God for their needs. But many have not understood his message.

There have been many wars waged because of differences in how to interpret the word of God; also to determine who has the right to enter heaven. These are all childish differences, because all came from God and all have the right to return to your true home in God. Put aside the emotions which kill the spirit. These emotions are fear, anger, envy, jealousy, hatred, prejudices and such. These emotions kill the spirit and also kill the very nature of man. The body which is filled with these

emotions is sick physically, mentally and spiritually. You have the power to eliminate these emotions. You are free to choose how you will feel and when you will feel differently.

Pray as you know how, for there are as many ways to pray as there are individuals. No one prays wrong when he seeks God in his heart and mind with sincerity and eagerness.

Prayer is talking to God in your mind. Meditation is becoming quiet and still in your thoughts to contemplate the nature of God. In quietness He will give you all His good gifts, which are of more value than anything in the world. Just know that God is more wonderful, more marvelous and so much more than you can imagine. It is in your heart and with your mind that you see Him and He sees you. Nothing is hidden from God. Therefore bring all of your concerns to Him. Pray daily and meditate often. In meditation you will increase your knowledge and your understanding of what is real and what is true.

My words are for all people, all nations and all religions.

This is a global warning and not simply a national or a religious matter. The events which are already happening are happening to the whole world. Every person will be affected by the coming events. The prediction of events are of such a magnitude as to be unbelievable. Not one solitary person on earth will remain unaffected by the coming changes. The storms, earthquakes and volcanic eruptions will be of unheard of proportions.

Many of the predictions which I will give are individual, and unless all the happenings are looked at globally, you will not be able to see the pattern of events. Soon all people will know that there is something unusual happening around the earth. The skies will be telling you. The earth tremors, the

animals and seas all will be screaming, "Look something un-usual is happening."

It will be hard to avoid this message in a few years. The governments will have to face the truth, for the citizens will demand answers. Not all the news is reaching everyone now. There is a lot of censorship, even in your country which is so proud of its freedom of the press. The censorship is not a deliberate cover-up of the truth, but it is an ignoring of important matters. The publishers do not realize what is happening yet. They think these incidences are isolated and not of value to the general public. In a few years there will be too many unusual happenings to ignore.

Mankind will be glad to have the new era to correct the errors of your civilization's past. Humanity will remember what these errors were. Future generations will learn from your mistakes as a species.

New cells will blossom in the physical body. Humanity will have communication with the spiritual world. New cells will come forth and you will be able to use more of your mind. Mankind will have powers that are not known now. There will be the ability to communicate with all worlds by your mind. Humans will also be able to communicate with the animals in this method. Truly, there will be born a new man and a new species.

Man will enter into a new period of communications with those who live in other parts of the universe. Humanity will put aside its childish fights over land. Man will take pride that as a species and a race he has grown and learned to be united with the universe. This will truly be a glorious way of life.

In future time, man will be as different from the man today as you are from the cave man. You will progress as humanity

through all the tribulations. Sometimes it is through the difficult periods that the most growth takes place. Sometimes it takes the complete annihilation of the bad seed to allow the fruit to become sweet once again.

There is much happening in your world today. More will be happening which is unexplainable. This is when you will see that I tell the truth. I give you Truth as I give you knowledge.

I want to concentrate on the Spiritual Hope and the Spiritual Conversion which man must make in order to survive spiritually. This life in spirit is the serious and real life. It is important that no one digress in their spiritual growth. We must all move forward. This is only done as a whole and not as segments. The Creation of the One God is a whole, and it is this whole creation which is growing and moving forward.

God is all Love. You and every being in the universe are surrounded in his Great Love. The love of which I speak is so wonderful and so unwavering you cannot imagine how great it is. Simply go into the temple in your mind and allow yourself to feel the love which is there. Feel the gentleness which is around you. Look to the tenderness which is in you and feel the love as it grows and grows.

The tenderness and gentleness which have been attributed to me through the centuries is God expressing His loving nature through me. You can also express God's Loving nature to your part of the world.

The predictions will happen as I have stated, over the next few years. After this, there will be little doubt left in anyone's heart.

There will be a new Jerusalem as predicted in the book of *Revelation*, but first there will be some terrible events on this

planet. The events will be tremendous because the populations have not taken care of this planet. It could have all been a little gentler, but due to the chemical waste and the use of all the drugs which are harming the youth, the Earth is revolting and will literally turn itself over to cleanse and to rid itself of these negative influences.

There is not enough conversion of men to bring this about in a milder form. We must remind people to return to God. To seek God in their hearts and minds. That is the only place to find God, not in rituals, religions or in certain conduct. Seek to find God inside yourself. Do not rely on priests or preachers to pave your way. God cannot be found with money. God has no use for money. It is all in vain, if that is what you think. God has no use for wild preaching on street corners. He does not need loud praying in the churches. God doesn't care about clothing. All these mandates are from men and are not from God.

God seeks only a sincere heart and the eagerness of a believing mind to be in union with you. Rely on God to answer your prayers and to give you His good gifts. Depend and trust on God to give you the Truth. Nothing is mysterious about God. Nothing is unusual about God. God made this universe, and the laws of nature, physics, aerodynamics and relativity. These are not new to Him. There are more laws of which you know not. There is more in the universe and in this world which could enhance your living, if you would but seek to learn the truth in all things.

What is not pleasing to God are war, fear, hunger, poverty, ignorance, idleness, abuses of all kinds and discussions of who is right and who is wrong about heaven, God and Jesus. God is not pleased with those who think they can tell others what He wants! God is not pleased with laziness or procrastination.

These are the things which displease God. All these things come from the little minds of men. All these things come from those who are so arrogant as to believe that they can speak for God.

The message I am giving you is from me. I would not begin to try to speak for God. My message is one of concern and love. My aim is to warn the people of the world of the coming events, to give them time to find God in their hearts and to make amends, to return to their original place, to atone and to believe that all things which happen on earth will be for the good of all.

This will be hard to believe when the world is literally turning upside down. It will be hard to maintain your faith and your trust then. That is why it is so important to begin to rely on and trust God now. That is why it is necessary for all men to come to terms with their own consciousness, to accept that these events will be for the good of all, and, most of all, for the good of the planet. **My message is to instill hope, love, and care for each other and this beautiful world.**

CHAPTER

7

The Spirit of YOU

THE SPIRIT WORLD or the “other side,” as some people call it, is the real world. **The real life is lived from the spirit world.** This is difficult for you on earth to realize. You have always thought of earth and your life on earth as the real world, the total sum of reality.

My son Jesus came with the message of eternal life. He demonstrated this by dying on the cross. No matter what happens to you on earth, you continue to live. Physical death is not the end of life as has been believed. Jesus’ whole life was given to living the Truth of His being, which is also the truth of your being. How many times did Jesus say, “I have come to show you the way, the truth, and the life. The things I do, you can do also”?

God has given every person life eternally. When you die a physical death, it is but a passage into the real world from which you came. Life on earth is only for a few years. Life does not begin at birth and end at death. This is a fallacy in the minds of men. This mentality has been called the earth-mind conscious-ness.

This earth-mind consciousness is the consciousness of hu-manity which holds the truths believed by men over the centu-ries. There are many errors of truth in this consciousness. One is that you are living in reality on earth.

All life on earth is made up of molecules, atoms, protons and photons. It is made up of chemical combinations. By changing the chemical combinations, you change the appear-ance of the subject. By changing the chemical combinations you change reality, as it is seen on earth. Life itself is not held in a test tube. You cannot measure, weigh, or see the life-force which is in everything. That which animates everything is unseen, unheard and unfelt.

Now, perhaps, we have established that life is eternal, that life is more than you can see, hear or touch. There is a world which is unseen, unheard and unfelt by humans. See what your scientists have found through telescopes, microscopes and other machines which now can measure the waves of light and sound.

There is more to each person than is revealed in this life. There is a spirit which exists and remains in the spirit world as you incarnate. You are a spirit-self which is in the process of learning many lessons in order to gain perfection. This perfec-tion takes much learning and much practice. Now allow me to explain that you live many lives, one at a time, and, at times, two or more at a time. Your spirit is greater than you know. There is, deep within you, a connection to the true you which is spirit.

How can you live more than one life? You can learn more than one subject at a time, is this not so? With advancement, the spirit can live more than one life at a time. The spirit-you can incarnate into different cultures, different sexes, different parts of the world. In so doing, the real you is practicing many

lessons which have already been learned. Learning is the key. Learning is the whole essence of your life. Life is for learning. In working through every experience there is much learned.

The spirit-you has been called by many names: the higher self, super-consciousness, and, also, the soul by many religions.

The soul is the receptacle which holds the spirit. **The spirit is the essence, the God-part of you.** It is inside the soul. The spirit is contained within the soul. The soul is your spiritual body. The physical body holds the soul, which in turn holds the spirit-you. It is through the soul that you come into the physical body, time and time again.

This is perhaps a foreign idea to many people in this part of the world, but it is Truth. There is nothing for you to do on earth to insure eternal life which all live. God gives us eternal life free, as He does air, choice and many other benefits. Eternal life is a gift from God. You do not have to do or believe anything to have this life. You already have it. You already have lived for eons, first in one body, then in another; first as one sex, then as another; first in one culture, then in another. Life is endless and eternal.

There is a part of the spirit which remains in this world or plane as it also has been called, even while you are living on earth. This spirit-you which remains here is your entire consciousness. It is that voice inside your head which tells you when you are doing “wrong.” I give the word “wrong” emphasis because wrong is determined by the spirit-self.

The spirit-you which remains here keeps a record or log of all your decisions, your experiences while on earth. It is also called the book of life. God does not keep it, each spirit-self keeps its own record of all its lives, decisions, lessons and talents. Your spirit-self decides which lessons and what your lifetime

goals are before you incarnate. The spirit-you judges you at the end of each lifetime and determines how you progressed, or if you have accomplished your life goals, what other lessons you learned, what other talents you perfected. It also determines what needs to be rectified.

From within the spirit-you come many talents, many strengths, many accomplishments. These could be the accomplishments which have been learned in the past. In times of need you will find these strengths, talents and abilities within. Latent abilities come forth as they are needed.

Understand that the spirit world is not an easy one to describe or to explain. There are many, many wonders which cannot be described because there is nothing like them on earth. You do not have any way of even beginning to understand. There is not a parable or anything on earth which compares to these wonders. This one idea keep with you always: there is more to life and to God's Creations than you know.

Another fallacy which is believed on earth, is that there is a heaven, a hell and a purgatory. This could possibly be a better description of how things are after death. Here in this part of God's Creation, where you come after death and before birth, all is lived mentally. It is with your thoughts, beliefs, concepts and attitudes that you create your environment. **Heaven and hell are simply mental states, both on earth and here.** What you think is what you have. If you believe you are in heaven, you will find things pleasant. If you are in fear and believe in hell, you will truly live in fear.

This world is a mental world. That means every thought is visible and brings an immediate response. Here you must watch your thoughts. There must be control of thought in order to control your life.

On earth your life is also lived by your thoughts. There is the problem of lag time on earth, which at times confuses mankind and makes him think things just happen. From your past come decisions or choices which bring on every condition. In every part of God's Creation all is ultimately lived from what you carry in your mind and heart.

In this part of God's Creation are many temples of learning. There is much activity, many new and wondrous abilities to perfect. These temples are dedicated to the teachings of God's Essence. All of us, being spirit-selves, have these abilities within us. The key is to bring them out, perfect them in theory and in practice. All you do or fail to do is a matter of choice. This is our right, given to us by God. We always have the choice in everything, here and on earth.

Allow one moment to consider this right, which is God-given: **you choose everything which is in your life.** Every moment of your life there are choices to be made. These choices, and your response to these choices, are what your life consists of. Some people make decisions by not making a choice. In deciding not to make a choice, the choice is made. You must make a choice, either directly or indirectly.

Prayer is asking God to help you. You make a choice to enlist His help. Take heart, all sincere prayer is good. The ability to give your choice to God is the best response, although in reality there are no wrong choices. By this I mean there are only your choices, and you alone must live according to your choices.

This ability to choose gives each of us complete freedom in life. No one is a puppet! See how wonderful this freedom is? Feel the freedom deep inside you; glory in this freedom.

Look at the choices you already have made. Each person on earth today has chosen to incarnate, to live on earth during this

time. You have chosen your culture, your mate, your career, your personality. You chose to read this book. In the end, you will choose what to do with this information.

Now a word about this life you have chosen. Simply be-cause you have already chosen the circumstances in which you find yourself does not in any way mean it must continue status quo.

Let us say today, you do not like where you find yourself. You are not happy with your personality, your career, your status. All these things can be changed. You realize of course, there are some conditions which cannot be changed. But every-thing can be improved. If you do not like your personality, improve it! If you do not like your place in society, change it, either by more education, developing your creative talents or, most important, through prayer. Do not become passive and blame destiny for the conditions of your life. There is always change, and you have the ability to improve everything and anything. Continuous change is a universal law.

The temples which are in this spirit-plane, or world, are for the purpose of helping spirit-selves to improve some area of their eternal lives. There is no tuition or requirement except that you attend. These temples are for the learning of Love, Knowledge, Wisdom, Intelligence, Strength, Creativeness and much more.

There are schools within these temples. In the Temple of Love, for instance, you find the schools of patience, tolerance, friendliness, forgiveness, sincerity, kindness, etc. I chose the example of Love because it is a very important Essence of God. All creatures are made in God's Love. This is part of the image and likeness of God in which we are all created. The Love of God is so abundant here that you actually feel it, taste it and see it. The Love of God is also abundant on earth, but mankind has ignored it for so long that he doesn't recognize it anymore.

This mentality of earth-mind consciousness has put a cloudy mist around Divine Love. It is covered in ignorance, and mankind has closed its eyes to Divine Love.

The spirit-you is the real you. **You are not your body alone.** This has been a great revelation to many women today. They have always known this in their minds, but the information has not become a part of their own awareness. They think in terms of the physical appearance as the essence of themselves, their values, and at times their worth. This is not only true of this writer but of many women in the world today. The outer appearance is all-important. Many lose their lives because they become obsessive about the outer appearance. The shape of the outer body is not you, nor does it in anyway indicate your value or worth.

There are also men today who are obsessive about their bodies. The outer appearance is not the issue. **It is the inner, spiritual-self which is the REAL YOU!**

In reality, the physical body should be maintained in good physical condition. But to place all your self-worth in the outer shape of the body is a tragic error in judgment. You are so much more than this outer physical body indicates. You have more in your spirit than you are using at any given moment. The spirit-you is filled with many talents, strengths and attributes which will make your life interesting and joyous.

The mind which you are using to read this book is also another element which is much overlooked. It contains much wisdom, knowledge and intelligence. You have only to pray to God to bring out all these attributes which are in your mind. I would love to see all people on earth mentally discipline their thoughts. In this way they could begin to live their lives in total reality, and discipline their thoughts with gentleness and love. They can and will learn to control their thoughts in time.

Sooner would be better, for then they will have heaven wher-ever they are.

Control your attitudes and your beliefs in order to control your thoughts. Your attitudes and beliefs give your mind the pattern with which to work. Place all of your attitudes and beliefs in God. Release fear, anxiety and hatred from your mind. Live your life in the concepts which best describe God: Love, Hope, Peace, Strength, Gentleness, Faith, Abundance and Goodness.

The disciplining of your thoughts is very important to every person on earth. This is how life is lived here, and after your physical death this will be your reality. Here in this part of God's Creation your every thought brings quick results. If you think in fear, you will live in fearful conditions. Think peaceful, hopeful thoughts, and you will live life in peace and hope. There are no needs which cannot be met with your thoughts. You desire to live in a beautiful house, think it and it will be so instantly, even though in reality there is no need for a house. If you desire to harm some other being, you harm yourself in-stantly.

Every thought brings results. This cannot be emphasized too much! It is important to know all you can about this all-important part of yourself. The controlling of your thoughts, attitudes and beliefs is something you can practice on earth. Also, accept the fact that you live forever and ever. You do not have to do anything special to receive eternal life. It is given by God.

Prayer is also a great part of our lives here. Prayer is not only for those on earth, but also for us. We pray for you on earth. We pray for your eyes to be opened and your ears to hear these truths. In giving yourself to God in prayer, you allow His Great

Being to come into your spirit-self to be in complete alignment with His Truths.

What do I mean by being in complete alignment with God's Truths? It is the best you can have, the best you can ever hope to acquire in all phases of your real life: spiritually, physically, mentally, emotionally, psychically and in many other ways. All attitudes, beliefs, and spirit are in a straight line with All that God is. The flow of God-Essence is smooth and complete. The intelligence, wisdom and judgment which you need on earth or in spirit will flow gently through you to help with all your decisions. You will have the right of way in all decisions. You will be in the flow of God-Essence. This is important to you, no matter where you are.

To be in complete alignment with God while on earth gives you an edge. You find that you are simply in the right place at the right time. Your spirit-self is flowing and swimming in God-Essence freely. Do you remember the words of Paul? "For in Him we live, move and have our being."

God is All, everything seen and everything unseen. **There is no place where we can be without being in God.**

Every person has the right to make his own choices. You pick and choose every area of your life. If you desire to be wealthy, it is your choice. A desire for health is also your choice. This is not always evident to you on earth, for there are times a baby is born with many physical ailments. You ask, "How did this little child choose to be ill?"

Simply, dear ones, the choice was made before birth. Why does a person choose to be born with handicaps? That is not for me or you to judge. There are certain lessons and goals which are decided on before birth. Then the soul decides which conditions would best help him learn these lessons. These are

spiritual lessons, and as such, it is difficult while on earth to see the value of this learning.

Why are there accidents? Because someone made a choice which brought about the accident. If it is an accident which is caused on purpose, then the perpetrator has to answer and rectify the damage which this choice caused.

Nothing is left unnoticed or to chance. Every small event, word, thought, decision or choice is noted by the spirit-self. This spirit-self is unemotional and unwavering in its diligence. It records everything to the last detail. Perhaps you will not see with your physical eyes the problems brought on by your or another's choices, but the spirit-self sees. The spirit-self brings out everything at the time of your judgment. This is not to scare you, but to warn you that all things are rectified by you. You judge yourself. That is, the spirit-self judges how the life which has just been lived helped you to learn, what decisions are to be rectified, and how they will be rectified.

Here enters another concept which is accepted in other parts of the world—that of Karma. This is another word for the concept of keeping up with all your deeds, thoughts, responses, attitudes and beliefs. This record of your deeds, in thought and in action, is kept in your book of life and is what makes up your karma.

When a murder is committed on earth, the deed, the response and the thoughts which entered into this deed are karmic. Through karma there is a rectifying of all deeds, actions, thoughts, attitudes and beliefs. But this rectifying of your past transgressions is not as easy as it seems.

Perhaps the handicapped person is rectifying some misdeed or mistake of the past. Perhaps the handicapped are simply

using this method to learn a lesson, such as humility. There is much which goes into making the decision to rectify your mistakes.

There also is a time of rest. After a death, especially one which has been violent or a lifetime of violence, there is a period of rest for the soul. There are those souls who remain in a state of suspended animation for many eons. They remain so because of the life that was lived.

Hitler is one of these souls who lived such a violent life he is in a long period of complete unconsciousness. This allows the spirit to heal, to give the spirit-self time to judge itself and to regain its perspective on life. At intervals this soul is brought out of this state of suspended animation and questioned as to its perspective on life. If there is no recognition of the violence which needs to be rectified, it is returned to its unconscious state for another era or so.

In this state of suspended animation the soul does not grow or learn anything. It is inert and useless. The life-force is placed on hold, the spirit-self can only look within. This is a sad place for any soul to be. There is loss and regression of spirit. The soul finds itself in complete and total darkness.

The idea of violence is the quickest way to be in this suspended state, but be aware there are other ways to be brought to this state. A life lived in complete negativity, in which all the person sees is darkness, abusing situations, hateful thoughts, beliefs in evil and attitudes of abuse. At times, a person appears to be “good.” This is because on earth you judge by outer appearances. The goodness which is seen, is that which the person allows others to see. But what of the inner person? What do you see of the spirit, of his thoughts? On earth you try to judge people, but it cannot be done in truth, because you do not hear the thoughts, or know the motives.

The judgment of men is best left to the afterlife. God does not judge us, but allows our spirit-self to sit in judgment along with the personality which is you.

Why is all of this important to know now? The importance is in the opening of your eyes and ears to reality. To allow you to become aware of the great opportunity to grow in spirit while you are yet on earth.

Soon, the Earth will have its day and move into its new position in the heavens. Many on earth will lose their physical lives and be in confusion as they return to this reality. Many will find that they are no longer living on earth and be completely baffled as to where they are.

My objective in giving this message is to give every person on earth time to learn and pray. Most often as a person crosses over into this plane, there are souls which meet him at the crossing. He is helped to adjust and acclimate to this environment, but with the millions which will be coming at one time, during the future Earth disasters, we will be hard pressed to give this individual attention. The better you are prepared mentally, the faster your adjustment. In order to reach a level of comprehension and readiness, each person is responsible for his own being.

To prepare, PRAY! Pray and meditate on God-Essence.

Activate all that is in your spirit-self in this lifetime and complete your lifetime goals. It will be through prayer that you are led to the situations which will give you the experiences to reach these goals.

Yes, dear children, there is much more in the spirit world. There are many different worlds and levels to reach. But these are not important to you at this time. It is interesting, but not essential for your preparation.

Know that as you pray and meditate on GOD, you are advancing in spirit and in truth. This is the important issue. This is what you are on earth to learn. As you become aware and seek God in your heart and mind, answers to your questions will come. But the more answers you receive, the more questions you will have. The search for Truth is eternal. The seeking of God is for every lifetime.

God is more than any one person can hold in his mind with a thought. God is at the same time personal, spirit, principle and law. He is the air you breathe, as He is the life-force which animates you. God is in everything. The forces of nature are the forces of God as Law. The regeneration of nature is God as Principle. The quiet voice within you is God as Father, which is God as a Person. God as Spirit is in this world and all worlds, this life and all life.

It is easier for people to become acquainted with God as Father. In this capacity He is ever-loving, ever-gentle, ever-caring. Have faith in God, the Father for all your needs, all your goals, and your entire life. Rely on God-Principle through prayer. When you activate the principles of God through prayer, you are certainly “saved,” not in the tradition of today’s religions, but in spirit. You are saved from errors in judgment, thoughtlessness and ignorance.

Much is discussed on earth about sin. Sin, my children, is a spiritual mistake. You commit the biggest sin in failing to seek God, in failing to advance in this lifetime. A wasted lifetime is sad! There is nothing sadder or more wasteful. When we say nothing, we mean it is a “NO Thing.” It is a life lived in complete negativity, in complete idleness of spirit—not that the person is idle on earth. Perhaps this type of person gives the illusion of great activity. He is always going somewhere, doing something, and busy. But if a person is too busy to give a little

thought to his spirit-essence, he has indeed lost a whole life-time.

See, dear children, you cannot judge what is happening in another person's mind or heart. You cannot say a person is "good," because you have no way of knowing what is in that person's mind or heart. On the outside, perhaps, he or she appears very "good," but what counts in spirit is what is in the mind, heart and soul.

This is how to live life on earth to your spiritual advantage. Prayer is of the utmost importance. Meditate on God-Truths, God-Essences and on God-Goodness. Seek to find your con-nection to God and the kingdom of heaven through your mind and heart. Forget the different religions and go straight to the heart of it all, to God. Look to those areas in every religion in which there is agreement.

Find time in your daily life for prayer and meditation.

Place your attitudes, thoughts and deeds on a straight line with God-Truths. Appreciate the beauty in this world and strive to do your part to care for this planet which is your home. Pray for the world, for the planet and for your nation. Pray for peace to be in the hearts and minds of the leaders of this world.

There is one place all men return after the physical death. There is not a heaven for Catholics, another for Buddhists or Muslims. **We are all one family in God**, created by God, Creator of All. Put aside your thoughts of nationality and begin to think in terms of humanity. Put aside your thoughts of "my religion" and think in terms of spirituality and the Creator. Meditate on how alike all of humanity is. Pray for the whole world and every person on this planet. In this way much will be gained spiritually for all men.

We, those on earth and those in other worlds, dimensions, levels, planes, planets, are One. We are all One because we have all been created by the same Creator. We are all One because we all have the same life-force active in us. We are all One because we all live, move and have our being in God, Creator of the Universe. Pray as one body, think as one body, for in reality we are One.

CHAPTER

8

The Importance of Prayer

(Throughout the daily messages Mary has asked us to pray. Not only for ourselves and our loved ones, but for the entire world. As we received these messages, it became clear that we did not know how and why to pray, and also didn't understand the importance of prayer.)

Prayer

IN GIVING THIS MESSAGE to the world, I have asked that all people pray, but I realize that you on earth do not always understand prayer. You think of it as pleading or begging.

Prayer is many ways to communicate with the Creator God. I will give you some of the ways you pray.

Understand that **the very act of desiring a closeness with God the Father is the very best prayer**, because this is the true purpose of prayer and meditation. Start with the form of prayer you know and, as you progress in prayer, your very prayers will change. They will change as you understand more the spiritual realm. Know that **true prayer is communion with Father God**.

154

THE IMPORTANCE OF PRAYER

155

It is a blending of self into His Great Spirit. **It is accepting the Love which God has for us.**

Prayer is your ability to communicate directly to God the Creator. All have a need for this communication. It is as essential to your well-being as air or water. This need was placed in you by God at the time of creation. Everyone prays, even when there is no realization of the process. You are continuously communicating with The Creator. It is, however, to one's benefit to become aware of the lines of communication. **It is in your best interest to consciously open your mind and heart to God** for this spiritual nourishment, the sustenance which brings healing to your spirit, soul, mind, emotions and body. Spiritual sustenance is like no other element on earth. It is comprised entirely of the Love, Energy and Life of God. With spiritual sustenance your mind, heart and body will become whole unlike any wholeness known on earth and only like wholeness known in heaven. The heavenly wholeness is for your entire being. All aspects of your being are aided, not only that of which you are aware.

This is why prayer in one's life is the essential ingredient to survival, your survival in life

eternal. The life which is lived on earth is but a small part of your entire life. **Your reality is in spirit.** It is the spirit which is made in the image and likeness of God, Creator of the Universe. Deep within the heart all are aware of this connection to spirit. Every person on earth calls on a higher power to help, in time of extreme anxiety. Often you are not even aware of this distress call, because it comes from deep within your being.

The importance of prayer is for your very survival. This implies that your survival on earth is based on your prayer. In the inner recesses of your heart, you are aware that the earthly

life is one part of your entire being. The inner prayers of your heart are the communication. Physical survival is something which is instinctive in all creation, but in the day when the earth shakes and moves, you will need to know that your connection to a Higher Power is intact to be assured that this connection to God is a good connection. This will be your saving grace.

People pray in many different ways. They pray even when they are not aware of the act of praying. All people talk to themselves. The chatter within your mind and heart is prayer. This chatter is the automatic process of prayer. It brings into your life whatever it finds your mind concentrating on. What you expect, what you consider to be your worth, this is your automatic prayer. Prayer is as natural as breathing.

Listen closely to the chatter in your mind. Then you will have an idea of how you pray. When you pay attention to the lingering thoughts in your mind, you will find the reason for the circumstances of your life. To change the mind chatter is to change your life.

To simply say “think positive” is not enough, because there is an automatic process to prayer. The inner thoughts which you hide from others are brought forth automatically. That is how a person who seemingly “thinks positive” can have so many problems. He perhaps is not thinking the same in his inner-self. The words spoken in the outer must agree with that which you believe in the inner heart and mind. **Your automatic prayer will always produce the very conditions it finds in your inner mind and heart.**

Begin now to make an assessment of your life and find the reason for its situations and conditions. Perhaps they are due to the automatic process of your inner chatter. A major step in eliminating the causes of unhappiness, anger and war is in the self-assessment of each life.

To make a concerted effort to seriously take a look at that which you hold dear is a very big step in cleansing yourself. This is not only a big step but an all-important step. Many people pray by rote. They never take a good look at those hard feelings they hold to others. Jesus said, “Why look at the mote in your brother’s eye and ignore the log in your own eye?”

Ferret out all the hurts, the causes of snide remarks towards your neighbor. Critique your inner feelings towards your world. Cleanse from your heart and mind any feeling of envy, jealousy, anger, unforgiveness, prejudice and such hard emotions. These emotions deplete your energy and your life. I speak of the inner life. Do not allow these kind of emotions to linger in you. Begin now to acknowledge that all people are the product of the ONE God. We are all in life together.

God is whole and is All. He is unchanging, in that there cannot be any improvement in God, but there is always change in God’s creations. Even though there is change, realize and understand that God does not change in this respect:

His approach to us is to allow us complete freedom of choice.

Keep in mind that you can have anything in your life you desire. Enter your prayers into the positive side. Ask for healing, plenty, love and serenity in relationships.

You can also enter your prayers into the negative side by worrying, by visualizing the negative or down side of any situation. If you worry instead of pray, then be aware that worry becomes your prayer. By worrying you are automatically praying for the very thing you are worrying over. When you “what if” any situation, you are asking for the very conditions you do not want. This is what many people do and usually the scenario is all in negative overtones. Or “what if,” and then they go on to paint a dreary picture in their minds. Remember that this also is

prayer. In this way, you actually pray for what you do not want in your life.

Prayer is talking to God in your very own way. Perhaps it is through images, music, word, or paintings. You pray as you think of your own life, as you think of your world and those who inhabit it. Most people pray using all these methods. While listening to music, they envision scenes or allow their minds to build images of happiness. Or, while listening to music, they become sad and see dark and dreary images. Re-member that these feelings are prayers. When music moves you with feelings of joy, peace or love, this becomes your request. Then music itself becomes your prayer.

As you observe a painting, or create a painting, or any object of art, you pray. Sculptures, paintings or any work of art causes good or bad impressions. Realize these very impressions become your prayers. As with all works of art or all images which lie in your mind, the very image and the feelings the image brings forth become your request.

You may ask then, why is it that when someone prays for something bad to happen to another, it does not? Because this kind of prayer is not honored. Your thoughts of harm to another cause you more harm than they will anyone else. **What you think of others becomes your prayer for yourself first.**

How you view your family and friends is how you are praying for them.

Take care that, as you think of your life, you are grateful for what you have. Gratitude is prayer. When you enter a mental or emotional state of gratitude, you are asking of God. As the Provider, **God replenishes your life with what you are.** When you think of a person and are grateful for the friendship, know that this is a prayer for the friend and for the friendship. When

you are happy and grateful for some item or condition in your life, this is prayer. When you observe abundance of material wealth in another, be grateful and realize that what God has given this one, He can also do for you. There are no shortages in God's abundance. **Become grateful in mind and heart for all demonstrations of good. This is true prayer.**

All thoughts, feelings and words are prayer, because through these you are constantly in touch with the Universal Creator. **To have power in your prayer requires thought, concentration, and certainty.** There is power in your thoughts which comes from your mind and heart. Many call it electrical energy, mind power or vibrational power. It does not matter what this power is called, because through this power you are communicating with God, the Father.

The random thoughts, which are filled with anger, harm you. The old hurts, the inner seething, those inner feelings of depression are prayers. These kinds of prayers cause you much harm. That is why Jesus said, "Let your word be yea, yea or nay, nay."

This includes your thoughts. The inner grumbling and complaints are prayers which bring these very conditions to your life.

The mind can be thought of as an arm. The heart can be considered the other arm. So to embrace spiritually, you use the mind and heart as arms. The power to embrace spiritually is the power of prayer. Through prayer you can embrace the whole world. It is in this innermost part of you that you truly pray.

The most important item in prayer is truth. Truth is that which is true of God. To remind yourself of who you are, a creation of The One God of the Universe, is true prayer. Statements of Truth are the highest form of prayer. When you

can align yourself to God in this manner: **I am a creation of the One God of the Universe, He who created everything**, you have connected to the Powerful Mind of God. In connecting to the Mind of God, all answers to all questions are found. Remind yourself daily of your true value and your true place in God's Creation.

Now let me say this about truth. Often times people or religions decide they are the only ones who have the real definition of truth. But truth is true no matter what the circumstances, conditions or who is involved with the truth. Truth stands alone. Truth and God are One. So prove the truths which are given to you. If it is true of God, it is truth. What is true of the Creator is Truth. We know that God is love, so all things which are loving are truth. God is the only one who can give life. In this way you can prove truths.

God does not need to change, you do! **God does not need prayers, you do!** God is the Source of all Good. Another way of saying this is that God and Good are synonymous. You cannot have good, truth or love without having God present. It is you and this world who are in need of the elements of God. God already is All. God the Father is complete and whole. When I say whole, I am saying that in God there are no minuses. There are no needs and certainly there are never any depletions. As a Whole Being, God has everything, is everything and can supply everything. As a Whole Being, God is.

Can you appreciate the message in this sentence? *God is.*

Can you see that **prayer then is for your benefit and for the benefit of every creature on earth?** Prayer is to bring your mind and heart into the Oneness of God.

People on earth, and we who are in the spirit world, have a need for meditation and prayer. It is our life-line. It is our

sustenance. When you find fear, anger and these kinds of destructive emotions in your heart or as thoughts in your mind, then know that the life-line to God's Essence has been cut from your side. There is a kink or a block of some kind in you. Perhaps there is a concentration on need, depletion, fear or hatred in your mind.

God does not have these kind of thoughts. There is no fear in God. He does not recognize fear. **God simply turns fear into courage, depletion into plenty, hatred and anger into love and forgiveness.** These kind of strong emotions cannot remain the same in the presence of God. This is what happens when you bring your fearful heart to God. He is the One who gives you courage. In fearful circumstances, when you connect to God, you will find courage. In the presence of hatred, when you connect to God, you find love. When things are dark and dismal, you find light and hope. This is prayer. Bring to God what is in your mind and heart. He will change the conditions to good. The asking is for your mind to accept the changes which will come. If a situation causes you to fear, simply acknowledge the fear and give it to God to replace with courage.

Here are some steps to take to easily change your angers and hard emotions:

1. Acknowledge what is in your heart and/or mind.
2. Release all that is in your heart and mind completely to God.
3. Expect a better condition or circumstance, because God only gives improvements.
4. Give sincere gratitude.

God only changes us for our good. God cannot give us anything but good. God is good and this is all God is! Can you understand that God can only give what HE is or has Himself? It is an impossibility for God to be anything but good, because

GOOD is the nature of God. Good is all that is in the Father's storehouse.

The flood of good which God sends is for our spiritual good. The first good you receive is for your true life which is your spiritual life. After you have been spiritually blessed, the earthly, physical life is aided. God's good enhances us spiritu-ally, mentally, emotionally and physically.

Good, as God gives, is for our total being. God is as interested in your physical life as He is in your spiritual life. Many times I speak of the spiritual life and the physical life as separate lives. This is for your understanding, to give you notice of the many levels of your being. In truth you live the spiritual life along with the physical life. It is lived at the same time. Your entire being is interconnected, only your spiritual life is eternal and is not over with when the physical existence ceases. It is at the end of each lifetime on earth that we make our assessments and judgments. But this has been addressed. Pray therefore for your entire being.

When you have emotional problems, they are not separate, they are your problems. When you have a mental concern, it is your concern. You are a mental being as well as an emotional, spiritual and physical being.

There are also many other aspects of your entire being. You are an ethereal being, an astral being, a psychic being and much, much more. All these aspects are you. All are interconnected and all are important aspects of your total being.

God does not punish anyone. He does not have to! We are our own worst critics. In their hearts, people are more critical of themselves than they are of others. God sees this and allows each to judge himself. Humans expect perfection in themselves and in others. By expecting perfection, we are not tolerant of

the mistakes others make. People have such a difficult time with imperfections. They will close their eyes to the imperfections in themselves, and concentrate on the imperfections in others. Yet when everyone comes to judgment day, you cannot deny the imperfections in your being.

How does anyone attain any degree of perfection? Through much, much prayer and meditation. Also by being loyal, tolerant, compassionate and loving with yourself and with others.

Admiration as Prayer

Admiration is another way we pray. Through the act of admiration, you are in a state of prayer. Now I speak of true admiration and not envy. When you look at nature, at the animals, and admire the life in them, then you are praying. True admiration is an act of appreciation and virtue. All things on earth or in space are God's Creation and to be admired. As you admire the talent in another, you are admiring the innate talent in all of us, which is God.

Prayer is not only requesting, but many other elements. Something happens when you enter into the state of admiration. It happens inside you and in what you admire. You not only appreciate, but you show love—not romantic love, but an innocent and virtuous love of that which you admire. In admiring nature you are showing God the love which you see in nature. In admiring a person you are appreciating the creation which is God-made. In admiring a talent, such as art or music, you are appreciating the inner ability which is God-given. So admiration then is prayer.

Admiration aids growth. When you admire someone's talent, you pray for it to grow. When you admire another

person, the love and affinity is felt and grows. Admiration is like a fertilizer which you spread upon your life. It is truly prayer.

Now allow me to caution against envy. Envy is one of those strong emotions which depletes and causes a blockage in your being. Envy causes not only your good to be depleted, but the energy of those whom you envy. Envy makes the statement "I do not believe in my own abilities."

Envy suggests to your mind that you are lacking in some way. In truth no one is lacking, because in truth we are all spiritual beings, creations of the One Great God of the Uni-verse who gives wholeness to all, attainable and possible in every being, in every world, and in every level of existence.

Joy as Prayer

Another form of prayer is joy, pure joy. Happiness and joy are ways people pray without knowing that they pray. When you are happy, you are grateful. Where there is joy and humor in life, sadness is eliminated. I speak of humor which is not directed to anyone's failings or at the expense of another person. Humor brings an element of lightness into every situation and circumstance. To look at life with humor, you are showing your confidence in God's care. It is easy to be lighthearted and carefree when you do not have worries, and in reality you do not have worries when you recognize your connection to God and to His Love. In maintaining joy and happiness within you, you are creating according to God's plan.

God's plan for each of us is GOOD. We are the ones who see life as difficult. We are the ones who take a dim view of life. People hold on to their problems as a cherished prize. Loosen

your hold on problems, allow joy and humor to enter into your life. As you open your mind to humor, joy, happiness, you are aligning with God.

Through the ages people have tried to bring joy into their lives through outer influences: drink, drugs and all manner of concoctions. These outer things do not give joy. True joy is an inner quality attained from being AT ONE with God. When you have truly connected to God, you find an inner joy which is uplifting and healing.

Strive to be in alignment with God. Make this your goal. To be AT ONE with God is to be in complete alignment with Him. To be aligned means to be in a straight line with God, to be aligned with His Power and Love. There will be no angles blocking you from God, through prayer. **Prayer is placing yourself in right alignment to receive the flow of all of God's Essence.**

God's Essence is All Good; all the Good you can think of and then more. What do you consider good? I speak of **love**— pure unconditional love; **courage**, not a facade, but true courage to be able to withstand anything, to see anything, to handle anything which comes into your life, to be completely fearless, even if the earth is moved from one place to another; **hope**, not the hope of movies or stories, but true hope which knows that God is your help in all situations; **strength**, inner strength, which comes from God and does not fall by the wayside when things get tough, the ability to keep on keeping on, to arise in the morning and put one foot in front of the other; **peace**, the inner peace which is sincere and deeply felt, not just the ability to remain calm, but to know deep within you that All is Well because God is with you; **energy**, not like any energy which you receive from a pill or substance, but the inner energy to live life

fully, to overcome barriers and barricades set up by your own mind.

There are still more elements of God: happiness, wisdom, intelligence, enthusiasm, joy, guidance, protection and all you could ever need. To be in alignment with God then allows the flow of these energies or elements into your inner being.

This does not in any way denote that life will be without problems. It simply means that **within you is all you need to confront every situation or circumstance.** To be in alignment with God is to be right with God, to be open to the flow of God into your life. And this is the purpose of prayer.

Now we have only spoken of prayer and the benefits of prayer in your life, but no man is an island. We are all intercon-nected. What you do to improve yourself, improves all people. We are truly one genuine and complete Whole. When I say we, I speak of people on earth and in every plane, level or place in God's Creations. There are many levels of existence in God's Creation. There is still much more to God's Creation. God did not die. He continues to create and to live. God is ever-present and ever-creating, and all of these creations in the Universal Cosmos of God, are a part of the Whole. **There are worlds within worlds, heavens within heavens and universes within universes.** There is so much more, so many places in God's Creations.

God is alive, dear children. He did not simply create this world and then go off to some distant place to rest. God is active and always creative. All of these creations are one whole unit. In this wholeness, we are all one in God. Our link is through God.

Our whole, eternal life is lived in God. So know that to pray for yourself is not self-serving, but is all incorporating to the whole.

As you cleanse from your mind all fear and anger, it is cleansed from the collective mind of humanity. As you pray for peace to enter your mind, it is entering the collective mind also. Keep the thought that all prayer increases the thought of good in the collective mind of earth.

Pray also for others, not only for those who are your loved ones, but for all people, because all people are the creation of God. Now perhaps you understand that we are truly all interconnected and interdependent. As you advance through prayer, the whole unit is advanced. As you prepare for all events in your future, all people are prepared. This happens whether they are aware of it or not.

Pray for your preparation and for the preparation of all people. Pray for this world especially. Pray for the planet as a being. The planet will undergo many tremendous and violent changes. It will be a strain on her; it will change not only that which is on earth, but the very core of the planet itself. Pray for this beautiful planet in this great Cosmos. This is my request to each of you who read this book or who hear of these messages: **pray for yourself, for your people, and for this planet.**

Pray in your own way. If you are accustomed to using a prayer book, do so. But allow one word of caution: make sure you are sincerely feeling the meaning of the words you speak. Words spoken in rote are not prayer and will not be of any benefit. Your prayers must be heartfelt, and your total concentration must be on your prayers.

Pray in whatever position you are accustomed to. Use candles, incense or any other item which helps you become quiet and serene within yourself. Then pray in your own way. You may pray also by simply opening your mind and heart to God with words or with feelings.

Meditations

I wish to address the subject of meditation alone and separate from prayer, but realize that meditation is also a form of prayer. Through the blanking of your mind and allowing God-Mind to enter into your thoughts, you are truly praying.

Consider that **meditation is the ability to become quiet, not only in your thoughts, but in your very soul.** In meditation you allow God to fill your entire being with His Wholeness.

Meditation also has many different components. It is a complete quieting of mind and soul. It is the contemplation of a word or Essence of God. It is, at times, a chant or the quieting of your mind and inner stirring of your heart through sound, or the quieting of your inner-self through visions. The visions can be man-made or God-Made. By this I mean you can peer deeply into a painting or into the beauty of a rose. The vision could also be a vision of your mind, one which is only in your mind. It could also be a concentration on lights generated by outside forces, or lights which are only seen in the mind.

Meditation is the complete quieting of your entire inner-self. In this quietness you allow your soul to be placed in a state of idleness of mind and body. This state of meditation takes much practice. It takes time and fortitude, for the mind is tricky and will simply overwhelm you with thoughts, images and visions. You will not only see visions, you will hear sounds and feel many new and different sensations. Allow me to reassure you that this will not lead to your mind being possessed by any evil being, for remember there is no principle or power greater than God. And through the act of meditation, you invite His Great Spirit to become One with your entire life. Now it is not that God does not access your life, it is simply that God allows each freedom of choice. This freedom of choice includes the freedom to communicate with Him.

Another form of prayer is a releasing of all thoughts, feel-ings, sounds and concerns. This is a difficult task, but one which will help you tremendously to be in communion with God in ways not available to you through other means. Allow me to give you some instruction in this process.

The first step is to choose a special time which can be honored, when you can go apart from those in your household, a time of deep communion with God. Choose the time, and then keep this appointment with God. This can be daily, biweekly or weekly, as you choose. The important issue is to keep a set time. This process of maintaining your appointment is one which will help your mind to enter the meditation easier, for at the appointed time, your mind will become accustomed to entering the meditation. Then it is imperative to be faithful to your appointment.

The length of meditation will vary according to your needs and desires. It does not have to be a long meditation at first. Soon you will find that as the appointed time nears, your mind has already begun the preparations for meditation. The mind itself will aid you in becoming faithful to this form of prayer.

The next important issue is to **choose a place which is away from distractions,** a place which is quiet and undisturbed. Instruct your loved ones of your intention to meditate and tell them not to disturb you. The place should be comfortable, well ventilated, and the condition of the room should be warm, with no drafts of cold air.

You may either sit in a comfortable chair or the floor. The body is to be placed in a comfortable position, one which you can maintain for awhile. Remove all distractions from your environment and keep the noise level to a minimum. Most people would find that when they lie down to meditate, they quickly fall into a deep state of sleep. For this reason I recom-

mend the sitting position. Many people find kneeling or lean-ing on an altar rail comfortable.

Now we have the meditation set for a definite time, the room has been prepared and the loved ones have been in-structed. We will proceed, for this is an important form of prayer. All preparation has been completed.

At the designated time, enter your special meditating place. Mentally select a special scenario which denotes peace and tranquility. The scene can be by the seashore, or in a meadow or mountainside, any place you have been that gives you the feeling of serenity. This part simply aids your mind to enter into a meditative state.

Become aware of your body, by giving praise and thanksgiv-ing to God for each part which comes to mind. Then concen-trate on your breathing while you release tension and relax.

In the beginning you will find that many thoughts will enter your mind. Do not fight these thoughts, because to resist the thought is to give it power. Simply allow the thought to run its course. If at first the thoughts run wild, do not become too concerned and give up. Simply be aware that in the beginning, it will be as if your mind has gone amuck. You will find images of people whom you had forgotten entering your mind. Forgive them and yourself of any wrong doing. Two words will suffice: **forgiveness** and **love**. Whatever thought enters your mind, think forgiveness and love. Perhaps you find that this is how you spend much of your meditation time. Take as long as necessary to work through this procedure, for to forgive and send love to people is a way to pray. If it is an inanimate object or a scene which comes to mind, forgiveness and love also. As you forgive and love everything and everybody in your life, you are cleansing your inner-self of much rubbish.

One day you will enter your meditation and find your mind is quieting, but your sensing mechanism is overloaded with feelings. You may feel your entire being is one great sensation. The same procedure will work—forgiveness and love—to all feelings.

Or perhaps your mind is overcome with sounds. Do the same, forgiveness and love to all sounds. Every sense will empty its storehouse of all rubbish. These are the thoughts and feelings which are interfering with your direct communion with God, not that God is limited by these, but the human, earthly person is limited by these thoughts and feelings.

You may find that it helps to have soft, soothing music playing quietly in the background, or if this is too much of a distraction, forego the music. Each person will find his needs are different for meditation. Some will be enhanced through music, others will find candles help, others will have a need to enter a church or kneel at an altar. Whatever your inner-self needs in order to meditate, then do not analyze the outer trappings. Simply go to the heart of the matter, which is the prayer and meditation.

In pure and true meditation there is a nothingness of all sensations. When you can accomplish this feat, you will find that you are tapping into the Great Essence of God. You will find that answers to problems will come to mind at the appropriate times. And this is what you are aiming for: to find your answers, your guidance from God.

Every person needs to make time to practice this method of communion with God, because difficult events are still in the future. The harsh storms and the trembling and shaking of earth are yet a little while off. It is in preparation for the coming events that I give this message, that each person may prepare.

Each person will have the time to put prayer and meditation into practice. This communication with God will see you through the coming difficult events. **Prayer and meditation are for the improvement of your whole, entire spiritual-self.**

The practice of prayer and meditation will be a great help to you in the coming days. Through your mind and in your heart, God will guide you. Not all people will continue life on earth. There will be many who will complete their earthly existence, but you know that you continue to live. You will simply be returning to your home. If it is your choice and God's will for you to continue to live on earth through these trying times, then this will be your life-line. Be aware that this is your life-line, whether on earth or in the spirit world.

One of the most important reasons I have come to request your prayers and meditations is that as you pray, you erase from the collective consciousness of man all hard emotion and fear so that in entering a new era, the collective consciousness of man will be as pure as possible. God can and will erase much of the fear, anger and hard emotions, but through your prayers and meditations you will be preparing not only yourselves but the consciousness of mankind. The collective consciousness of man is in need of your prayers. This consciousness is made up of all the lingering thoughts, beliefs and attitudes of man throughout the ages.

The future generations will find that their belief systems will not be as overloaded with hard, frightening thoughts. Most of the anger, prejudice and warring will be eliminated. Your children and your children's children will have a better world, a cleaner consciousness.

This you can do in two ways, through praying and erasing these same emotions from your inner-self, and by praying for your world. As you release and cleanse from your mind, it is

being done unto the race consciousness. And if you specifically pray for the world, it will aid the process. To specifically pray for the collective consciousness of man will bring future generations many benefits.

Meditate often with the word PEACE, for through peaceful thoughts and with a peaceful nature you will be guided through all events in your life.

Meditate often with the thought of LOVE, and begin to feel the great love which is in this world, the love which was used to create this beautiful world. Allow the Love of God to enter your being, to enter your life and to enter your relationships. Simply begin a meditation with this thought: God, I open my mind and heart to your wonderful Love. Know that as you open your mind and heart, it is also entering into the collective consciousness of mankind for all future generations.

Faith

Faith is very important in your life. Faith is the substance of answered prayers. Without faith your prayers would only be a repeating of words. Faith in what you cannot see, hear or touch is very difficult, I understand, but then, spirit is unseen. To work with the very Spirit of God is to work with the unseen, unheard essence.

Faith is the substance, the key. Substance is an indication that something can be measured, that it has mass. But the substance of which I speak is not measurable. It is not seen, but it can be sensed. You simply know in your heart that you believe. This creates a feeling of substance. And truly **your faith is what gives your prayers their substance.** It is the feeling, the belief, the attitude which creates the substance of your faith. Faith can be considered the building blocks which God uses to

answer your prayers. Faith keeps you connected to God-Mind from which all answers flow.

Many times while Jesus was on earth he said, "Your faith has made you whole."

He would ask, "Do you believe I can do this?"

Because without the faith of the person who is in need, nothing can be done. So your prayers are answered according to your faith. Do you pray believing? Or do you pray with doubt in your heart?

Faith is a mental attitude. It's the attitude which insures that no matter what I cannot see, or what I cannot hear, I believe. I believe without doubt that my prayers are now being answered, not in some far off future time, but now, this moment in time. God is All Powerful, this I believe. God can heal me and the world, this I believe.

What do you truly believe? What is the attitude of your belief? What do you expect to happen when you pray? Do you pray with fear in your heart? Do you have doubts? Do you allow anger to enter your heart while you pray? This will work against your receiving the answer you desire. Put all doubt out of your heart by praying to overcome your fears. Pray to have your faith made strong. Ask God to help you understand His Goodness.

Does this sound phoney? It is not! **God loves each person on earth with a Love which is Divine and uncompromising.**

God will help increase your faith, to overcome fear. His help is available to you to clear away all doubt. When you understand the Great Love of God, then all fear will dissipate. When you can comprehend the Goodness of God, you will not doubt. There will be no need for you to doubt or feel fear.

Your faith is expressed in many ways. By the confidence you have in God and Spirit. By the confidence you have in yourself. Faith is akin to trust. Do you trust God to give you only good?

Do you trust God to provide for you? Prayers without faith are a vain repetition of words. The mere repetition of words will not bring answers into your life, or help.

Faith comes from the heart. It is a feeling of trust, confidence, an attitude of expectancy. This is why Jesus asked beforehand, “Do you believe I can do this?”

He was asking, “Do you trust me? Do you have confidence in me? Can you believe enough to expect this miracle will happen?”

The blind were able to see, the lame could walk, and the dead were called forth into physical life. All this because of faith in Jesus’ word. It was confidence and trust in God which enabled Jesus to be successful. Their faith made them whole, not Jesus’ faith alone, but their faith along with Jesus’ faith opened the gates of heaven to the miracle.

Now Jesus said, “The things I do, you can also.”

Why is it that no one has been able to accomplish these feats? Because it takes faith, trust and confidence in God. It takes the ability to see the innate Goodness which is God’s nature. It requires the trust to go out on a limb, so to speak—to step out and call on your faith and the faith in the hearts of those for whom you pray.

People still look for Jesus to return to bring these same kinds of healing into the world. But these same healings are available to all, through faith, through prayers backed with faith.

Jesus had confidence and trusted God entirely, but it took the faith of the person seeking the healing to complete the circle which brought the healing. It required the ability to trust completely, to remain steadfast to this belief, and then confidence in God to bring the healing. It was easy for Jesus to trust

God. He could trust completely and totally in God because Jesus knew the Love and Goodness of God. He told of this over and over.

Faith is an energy in the heart which enables the answers to prayer to enter our lives. It does not take much energy of faith to bring results. And faith as an energy can be increased. **You increase your faith through use**, through the ability to begin to understand the Goodness of God.

When you can put the image of an angry and capricious God out of the heart, you will gain in faith. When you can begin to see the Goodness of God, you will increase your faith. When you begin to get a glimpse of the Great Love God has for this world, you will trust. You will have the faith to move mountains.

So pray and meditate for this world with faith. **Trust God to give only good.** No matter what happens on earth, how the Earth moves or shakes, maintain your faith in the Goodness of God. Know that all events, no matter how frightening, are for the good of this world, that we are one with God and we are one in God.

CHAPTER

9

The Aftertime

“I like to think of the coming new era as the aftertime, for truly it will be the aftertime when all will live in peace.”

Mary, Mother of Jesus

IT IS TIME for an evolutionary period to come to earth. The coming era in mankind's life is a time of evolution. This will be a period of great growth in the species of man and many species of animal. Some animals which are on earth now will not survive the coming changes. They will go the way of the dinosaur and mammoth. Man will change drastically. He will evolve into a new species.

This evolutionary process will come about because of the need to adjust. The atmosphere will change in components. The solar system will be different. A new sun will be added. This will be a binary solar system. The two suns will activate cells which will draw nourishment from the sun's rays. The need to ingest foods will be aided by the nourishment derived from the sunrays.

Man will evolve into a more mental being. He will be able to hear sounds which are not presently heard. He will see

through particles of light which are hidden to him now. With his mind, man will hear and speak. He will have better use of his psychic abilities. That which you call intuition will be strongly activated in all of mankind. There will be a need for honesty because of the ability to hear mentally. Today man hides his feelings and thoughts. In the aftertime, man will not be able to hide his feelings or random thoughts. Motives will be known. All dealings will be understood. All thoughts will be heard.

Can you see how wonderful this new way of life will be? Mankind will become peaceful out of necessity. How could you approach another in anger or with malice in your heart? All feelings, all thoughts will be sensed and heard by everyone. People will learn to live in peace. There will not be any ambushes or surprises. When there is no need to hide, hiding will be eliminated. Hurt feelings will be dealt with immediately because the very openness of each situation will demand it. People will not be fooled into making compromises which are not in their best interest.

Love will be the answer to all problems, because anger and fear in problems will be seen for what they are. People will speak from the standpoint of love and compassion. Forgiveness will be the accepted mode of conduct. When a person is loving and feels remorse, others will react in love and forgiveness. Like begets like. Love and forgiveness will beget more love and more forgiveness.

Due to his increased mental abilities, man will be able to heal himself.

Man will not be able to fool even himself. There will be an openness about your feelings and thoughts. There will be no need to blame others for your shortcomings. When you can read another's mind, you will not abuse him as readily. Children will come into a newly evolved family with more mental

abilities. They will teach their parents to act and react in love and from a standpoint of peace.

My children, the Light of God will shine into every man and into every situation. Where there is light, there cannot be darkness. God's Light will shine into the hearts and minds of all men. Each person will know that in order to progress, he is dependent on others; therefore, every person is important. Every person will have his place in society. All people will be needed in order to advance and to live comfortably.

The cooperative spirit in every person will come about through his survival instincts. You realize that each person has strong survival instincts. In order for the species to survive, man will learn to live in harmony and in peace. There will not be the large population there is today. The number of humans on earth in the beginning of the new era will be diminished. People are not completely ignorant. Every species has evolved because of the necessity to adjust, in order to survive.

Man will have an improved view of nature. The planet will be loved and cared for; man will not abuse the Earth. He will learn new ways to live on earth, to care for the planet and to allow for the regeneration of life on earth.

There will be pockets of technology left on earth. Those who survive in these pockets of technology will have a new attitude towards life. What is and is not important to man will be contemplated. The technology which remains will be used to improve life on earth. War and fighting will be deemed barbaric and archaic. Man will not enjoy destruction of any kind because of the amount and proportion of destruction sustained during the changes. There will be a new appreciation of life, of individual people, of the old and of the young. Each will have value to society for different reasons. The old for their

know-how, the young for their strength. All will cooperate in making life on earth peaceful and heavenly.

As man evolves into a new species, so will music, art forms and beliefs. The good of today's era will be remembered in song and in art. The tales of this era will be told and retold. These times will become legends. How you live now will be buried underneath the earth. In future days, the items you treasure today will become relics. When uncovered, the new species of man will wonder how so many people could live on earth at one time.

New ways of utilizing the two suns will spark new advances in technology. There will be new modes of travel, new ways to heat your homes. The needs of mankind will change. The changes which are coming will be great. New elements will be discovered. New methods of communicating with other plan-ets will be set into motion.

After the Earth has changed its position in space and the new sun has taken its place, then will be the time of peace which has been prophesied. In this new era, there will be communication between the spirit world and earth. People will be able to communicate with those who are living in the spirit world. In this way much insight will be given. The people on earth will have more understanding of how the universe works and of their mission on earth.

Can you imagine communicating with your loved ones who are no longer on earth, who have "died"? Think of the knowledge which will be available. Fear of death will become pass,. There will be a way to talk to those who can give people knowledge of past cultures, of past abilities. Think how helpful this will be!

A person desires to cook some delicacy for which a former member of the family was famous. The past family member can be reached and help is yours. Or more importantly, say you

desire to know something of the history of your family. See how easy this will be.

Also your questions about life, spirit, soul and reality can be answered instantly. There will be no need for any unanswered questions.

Jesus will be able to teach as he did while on earth. Buddha can give the explanation of his teachings.

Because of this ability to communicate with other levels of existence there will be much help in every form for mankind. The children will have lessons from people who made the discoveries of what is being taught, or, as in science, the Einsteins will be the teachers. See how wonderful the new era will be.

People will want to live in peace and cooperate with nature and each other. Mankind will desire peace and serenity. All of mankind will work for peace. When there is an eruption of temper, it will be settled quickly and with all kinds of help, spiritual and otherwise. The new species of man will be pro-programmed deep within to live in harmony with himself and with the planet.

With each generation there will be small changes in appearance. The future man will be taller and stronger than this species. As the body changes, due to new functions of the skin, the clothing humans wear will change drastically. People will see each other's auras and hear each other's thoughts. Through the ability to see an aura you will know instantly how a person is feeling.

I like to think of the coming new era as the aftertime, for truly it will be the aftertime when all will live in peace.

The planet itself will have a new face. There will be new lands which will appear from beneath the oceans. These lands,

which have laid fallow for millions of years, will rise and be fruitful once again.

Because of the changes in atmosphere, there will be new plant life on earth. The plants and foliage of today will change into new plants and new species of plants. Some hybrids will become annuals. Some foliage will disappear completely. Trees will have new forms and shapes. Trees will develop from some of the plants which are now simply bushes. All these changes in foliage will occur due to the changing gases and atmospheric conditions.

The existing plant life of earth will adapt and change. New plants will appear and some old plants will change so drastically that they will seem as new plants. Flowers will become edible. Plants will not only look beautiful but also nourish in different methods than today. Poisonous plants will have a different hue to them; this will alert man to their potential danger.

All this will take time, for as the new lands emerge from the ocean floor there will be a need for it to dry and to air out. The land will be rich in minerals and form much beauty. New rivers will form and the waters of earth will run in different directions. New oceans will form, some will have new names and there will be a remembrance of old oceans in name.

In the early days of the aftertime there will be much moisture in the air. With ash and dust in the atmosphere there will be many days with no sun. The growing seasons will be turned around and plants will grow slowly at first. Then, as the moisture gives way to the regulation of climate, there will commence a new growing season.

In the first days, as the lands settle and rearrange themselves, there will be turmoil and distress among men. Those who are relying on God, will be led to safe places. Through your mind and heart, or another way to say this, through your thoughts

and feelings, will come those ideas which will direct you cor-rectly.

There will be safe places on earth. There will be pockets of technology left intact. In these safe areas will be food, clean water and shelter. The climate in these safe areas will remain stable and in good order. The climate in the new lands will be changeable and unsettled. But these new lands will not be inhabited for some time. The climate, plants, and animals will be the order in which life will return to these new lands.

In the beginning the climate will be unsettled, then there will be a calming into seasonal patterns. Plants will spring up. Rivers and lakes will settle into their beds. As the plants begin to grow, small birds and animals will enter into the new lands. As the wind scatters seeds and life through the new land, forests will commence to grow. Seasons will be in place and the growing patterns will emerge. These lands will be untouched by man; they will be virginal and grow according to new growth patterns which will be activated by nature. Birds will migrate once again and new species of birds will enter life on this planet. Small animals will begin to move into the forest. As there will not yet be any large predators, their numbers will flourish.

As the food chain begins to expand and grow, so will mankind, but through this time of growth, there will be a remembrance of the old days. Songs will tell the young of the past era, of ancestors who lived in much fear and with hatred. The songs will explain how anger and hatred can kill the soul. Legends will spring up as time passes.

New people will populate Earth. These people will be a new species of man, as I have told you. The new species will be more aware of the spirit and soul. He will be closer to the Divine, for he will retain a remembrance. All men will be considered

brothers. Love and goodwill are the elements which will be in vogue. Peace will be the rule of the day—peace with man, with nature and with God.

This will be the era of “one thousand years peace” which has been foretold. Man will have declined in numbers and will abhor anything which will take away from the population. As there will be direct communication with the spirit world, much knowledge will be gained. The new species of man will be more intelligent, knowledgeable, and understanding. He will teach patience, kindness, and forgiveness to the young. Since the young will be raised in love and peace, this is what they will practice in their lives.

Man will not only communicate with spirit but with the animal kingdom. The animals hold much knowledge and will teach man much in the ways of nature. Animals will teach man which plants and herbs they use for medicines and for food. Man will teach the animals about spirit. There will be an air of cooperation in all areas of nature.

How will the animals keep the food chain intact and how will they feed their young if they are carnivorous? These animals which have been carnivorous in their past will begin to find their nourishment from plant life. The senseless killing of animals for sport will cease. The eating of flesh will abate and not be the problem it is now. There will be new animals, without intelligence, for the purpose of providing food.

As there will be pockets of technology left intact, much of what is good in the world today will survive. Today's technology will be the seed for future technology. New ideas and concepts will sprout from the old technology. In certain sciences these technologies will be so changed as to be unrecogniz-

able. The technologies which will survive will be helpful to all of mankind.

The body will learn how to revive itself by mental capability. You already know that in the mind are re-energizing qualities. These energies will be understood. The ability to activate these energies will be in each human. The body will go into a deep sleep and be re-energized and reformulate cells for the purpose of healing.

There will be communications with other planets. The beings from other planets will bring much knowledge to you in the healing arts. In the beginning days of the aftertime, beings from other planets will be a great help to mankind. They will reteach you in old and lost arts, such as how to move stones of great weight with your mind. In today's vocabulary it is called levitation. The ability to levitate will be very helpful to you to build great halls and meeting places, to erect homes of new materials and dimension, to aid you in crossing rivers and lakes, and to gather building materials from distances.

These beings will teach the new civilization to govern in righteousness and peace. There will be a blossoming of mental abilities of which you are not aware. These new abilities will help to make the everyday life easier and happier.

The beings of other planets will take the technology left from this era, and teach you how to improve it. They will help you find new forms of energy for locomotion, lighting, communicating and for healing. This will be a time of new beginnings.

Through the communication with spirit will come the ability to plug into the healing energy of the Cosmos. It will be through your mind that healing will take place. The new era will be very much a mental world. You will learn to communi-

cate through your thoughts. You will heal yourself through the ability of your mind. Through mental telepathy, man will be in communication with many worlds: spirit, other planets, dimensions, the animals and even nature herself.

The new species of man will have an understanding of nature, weather patterns, animals, minerals, plants, oceans and oceanic life. Have you not noticed that when the time is right for a new idea to come into life, it does? Have you not noticed that one change brings with it many changes? Now then, what of great changes? Do you not see that great changes bring with them even greater changes?

All will live in harmony. All will be cared for intelligently. The technology of today will seem old, obsolete and archaic. The stories of this era will seem unbelievable to the younger generation. The young will think the old ones do not remember well. Future generations will have no conceptions of hatred, anger and war. The young will not understand the killing of their fellow man because of a mere difference of opinion. They will think all the different religions of today are not true. It will be inconceivable to them to kill because of the differences among man.

Does the new era sound too good to be true? It is not too good. And it is all true. The populations will have been decimated and abated. The people left on earth will have a new will and a new viewpoint. They will see the ignorance of war, the futility of killing because of a difference of religious opinion. The population which will survive will be a new people.

Simply by living through the disasters, vast changes will occur in mankind. No one can live through such events without being changed. No one who survives will remain the same. No matter what they are like at the beginning of the changes, when the Earth begins to settle into its new orbit, the surviving people will already be a new people.

In facing and confronting a disaster head on, each person grows inside himself. The reaction of these people will be spiritual. They will look for God in their lives. They will desire to have the God of the Universe at their sides. They will have eliminated fear from within them. All harsh emotions will have vanished with the storms. The changes will be so great as to change the patterns of life in their DNA forever.

Every person who survives physically will be affected. Every person who does not survive physically will be affected in many other ways. All beings in all worlds will feel some effect from the rotation of the universe.

The survivors will have changed and the changes will be for the better. This is also true of the animals, the plants and the entire world. It is an evolution towards intelligence, peace and love.

The people who do not survive in the physical world will be in the spiritual world. They may be confused at the onset. The changes to their psyches will be just as dramatic. The evolutionary process will be just as great for them.

Evolution is always towards growth. The process of change is always towards growth. All events will be for growth, in the universe, this world and in each individual.

The evolutionary processes are already bearing fruit in the world. For the past hundred or so years, the psychic processes have become more active in man. Some call it a gut feeling or intuition. This is the “psychic nature” being activated in the species. Many call it a “mother’s sixth sense.”

What is evident is the refining of the sixth sense in man-kind. No longer will man live by his five senses: now a sixth sense has been added. This sixth sense has been in you from the beginning of time. Recently it has been activated to an extent that it is now becoming commonplace. Throughout time there

have been those who could tap into the psychic. There has been much confusion as to what the psychic is and how it works. It is an inherent sense, much as your sight or hearing. It is the use of the emotional body to see into the unseen, to feel the directions of the Almighty.

The evolutionary process has commenced and is ongoing. Evolution is not a one-time process, but one which is now slowly changing man into the new species. It is doing its work in changing at such a slow pace that it is unnoticeable.

I do not wish to give the impression that there will be no problems for man to face. **It is through a facing of problems that man grows.** But many of the problems of today will be eliminated because angers and hatreds will be eliminated. As always, there will be other issues to face. It is in confronting problems and solving problems that you are strengthened. Although the problems which will face man in the aftertime will be different from today's, there will be peace. Peace in the world and peace in the family.

The beginning of the new era will be quite different from the ending of the same era. This is just, as the ending of this era finds the world quite different from the beginning. Change is the one constant in the universe. There will always be change. It is through change that all things grow.

I wish only to give you a glimpse of the aftertime. It is not the message I came to give. **We must deal with today.** The people who are in the world now need to be prepared.

In the aftertime there will be new energies to use. Such as love, light and many other energies of which you have not yet thought. **You will develop talents which are hidden within you.** You will be able to perform as Jesus did while he was on earth. Remember that he said, "The things I do, you will also."

In this aftertime, man will be different than he is today. He will have many abilities which you do not have now. There will be communication with the spirit world and with other planets in other galaxies and other dimensions. Then earth will become a member of the universe and take her place within the Univer-sal community.

The use of the mind will become commonplace. Your mental abilities will be perfected and expanded. Through con-centration you will have more knowledge, more intelligence.

The future holds many wonders and many new abilities for mankind. These abilities can be used for good or for destruc-tion, but man will be harmonious by nature. Drastic changes in nature will bring with them drastic changes in man. Simply surviving the coming events will change man for the better.

CHAPTER
10

A Message from Jesus

While we were receiving the messages from Mary, we were told that Jesus would give a chapter to lend creditability to Mary's Message. Jesus told us, "I do not want to preach to the masses, but to give validation to Mother Mary's message. You are to put away your concern with the events which will transpire and look to the hope which we come to give."

TO ALL WHO READ THIS MESSAGE, I come in love and in peace. This is Jesus, who lived on earth at the time of Pontius Pilate. I was born in Bethlehem of Mary and Joseph. I preached around the countryside and asked that each person look within to find his way to Father God. I spoke in parables and in stories to tell the world of God's Love.

These days have been foreseen for some time. I revealed these coming events to John and he wrote the book of *Revela-tion*. In the book of *Revelation* the story is told in allegory and riddle. John did not have the words to describe the future. He did not have a word for the destruction which the atomic bomb would cause. He did not know how to describe the dumping of chemical waste. No one had heard of chemicals. No one knew

190

A MESSAGE FROM JESUS

191

about these kinds of waste. So John told as best he could those events as they were shown to him.

The coming Earth-changing events are real and will happen as foretold. The importance of your seeking to unite with God the Father is all the more crucial. It is all the more important that you seek to find Him within you. This is how to connect to the kingdom of heaven.

The message given in these writings is real and is Truth. Mother Mary comes out of love and concern for the people of Earth. She comes to give hope and to give you time to connect to God, Creator of the Universe. I come to clear up some misconceptions about my words.

When I was on earth and giving Truth to the masses, I said over and over that the kingdom of heaven is within you. Many times I told my disciples, and the masses which congregated, to go within to seek the Truth. Enter the closet of your mind, the inner recesses of your heart: this is where to contact God. In this inner closet you will tell God the Father what you will, and openly in public view He will answer.

I said, "When you fast, do not put on a sack cloth and put ashes on your face." To truly fast, do it in private. Do not let anyone know that you are living in a state of prayer and fasting.

The prayers and the fasting are between you and God, not for the public to see and comment upon. If you are doing the prayers and fasting to be seen and to be heard by men, then this recognition will be your reward. But to truly pray and fast is to go within your mind and heart. In the quietness of your inner-self bring your concerns, cares, fears, angers, unforgiveness to God. He will reward you by changing these situations into good. You will find your answer in courage, love, forgiveness, and joy.

Many times while I was on earth, I was asked, “How can we believe this is true?”

I replied, "If you believe me, then you will believe my word."

If for no other reason than I was known to them, they could see, hear, and touch me, and this would be reason enough to believe my word.

But I blessed you of this generation who would believe even if you could not see me. I knew if it was difficult for those who knew me to believe, it would be doubly so for this generation.

How will you believe? By seeing that these events will happen as told by Mother Mary. By sensing the truth which is in these words.

The Gift of Eternal Life

My message to the world was of eternal life, but I see that many churches have placed barriers and requirements on eternal life.

Eternal life is a gift of the Father. **It is through His Love that you have eternal life**, not because you believe in me or profess to my testimony, but simply because of the Great Love God has for His creation. There is nothing you must do to have eternal life. There are no requirements to precede eternal life; there is not one thing which will buy you eternal life. It is yours and it has always been so. From the beginning of time, you have had eternal life. **Each of you has lived before.** There have been lifetimes of work and service given to God. There have been many wasted lifetimes given to your own pleasures also.

In all things God the Father, in His Great Love, has given each person freedom of choice. It is completely up to you to seek God, or to reject Him. It is up to you how you live this and every life.

God is very, very patient. His Love for mankind is so wonderful and so completely unconditional, you cannot begin to hold the concept in your mind.

When I said I came to give life, I did not mean that you did not have life, but that you were not appreciating life. Life is a gift to be appreciated and loved. Today I see among the young and the elderly, hopelessness and despair. It is sad to see how wretched some people are in their minds and hearts. How despondent life has become to many.

The masses continue to look to the outer for satisfaction, to the outer life to fulfill their needs. Now, I see many turning to drugs, alcohol and sensuality to give them satisfaction. Money is not the answer. Life is the answer, an appreciation of life, and of yourself.

The concentration on cars, prestige, money, power, houses and clothes is but a passing fancy. These are things which deteriorate and rot away. But those things of your inner-life— thoughts, loves, forgiveness and feelings—these are the lasting things. This is where your pleasure lies. When you can appreciate the gift of eternal life, you will see Truth. You do not have to become impatient to have it; it is already yours.

You still do not understand that you have life eternally. You still have the concept that this is your only life. You limit the Father. You limit His Love and His care for you. Understand that **this life on earth is but a reflection of your true life**, which is lived in spirit.

I said, “For all who seek, will find the answer, all who ask, it will be given, and to all who knock the door will be opened.” You have asked, you have sought, and you have knocked. Since you have asked you are being answered. The answer is coming to all who have been seeking. To those who have questioned, this is your answer.

These are the last days of which I spoke. This is the “end time” to which I referred. Know that the answer to your survival is in your mind and heart. It is through the kingdom of God that you will receive your answers. See, when faced with the possibilities of these disasters, where are your money, clothes, cars, houses and job? Where is all you have placed value in? How will your money or your profession help you? How will having the right clothes and the best house be of benefit to you? Where will your job get you? How will your education help?

These are things of this world. They are of this world and for this world. In the long run they will not help you with your true life.

Do not look to any other person for your connection to God. This is only available to you through your mind and heart. You must be able to hear and feel God. It will be in your mind that the voice of God will guide you. It will be with your heart that you will feel His Great Love.

Since no one can be your connection to God, neither can you be the connection for a loved one. **It is the responsibility of each individual to seek his own connection to God.** There is not one to a family. It is one per individual.

Others can show you their way to connect. They can teach you their prayers, but in the end each will be on his own. This is why I said, “When people call out here, here is the way to God.”

You will know in your heart, because in your heart and through your mind is the only connection made by you to God.

This is not a new way of communicating with me; it has a new name—”automatic writing.” This is the method I used to help the disciples write the story of my life. To each I was able to give assistance through this method.

When Paul wrote to the different churches, I was with him. When Timothy answered, I was with him. Nothing is

new on earth. What has been, will be again. What was, is and will be.

What today is called “channeling” is not a new way of communicating with God. He has through the ages given His warning of future disasters. He spoke through Ezekiel, Isaiah and the other prophets. He did it then and He can do it now. God is alive, God is well, and God is still creating.

These predictions are all true. David wrote about this possibility in the Psalms, where he said, “Even though the earth be moved, I will trust in you my God.”

Revelation

I would like for you to read the last book of the Bible— *Revelation*, the one in which John foresaw the coming changes. He describes these in very flowery and dramatic language. When he uses the terms which describe monsters, it will seem like this is happening. It will seem that you are being overtaken by these things. He is using analogies to describe conditions. This tells you what will happen. Remember that this describes, and is not the absolute.

It is understandable that you do not comprehend this book. It is written in allegory and in riddle.

The seven churches are representative of the major religions. The seven angels of these churches represent the membership of these different religions.

This is a call to religions to remember that it is not with good works, or with poverty or with anything on the outside which will get you into a good connection with God the Father. Many religions preach good works; they are very interested in helping the less fortunate. This is good, but this alone will not satisfy the spiritual need.

There are those religions which ask for donations and seek to have much gold and money in their vaults. These worldly goods will not be of value to your spiritual life.

Now, this is how to understand the messages to the seven churches, or to the seven angels, who are representative of the membership of these particular religions.

In the prologue, you see that it is stated, "Your sins are freed by his blood."

This is a way of saying that I came to give you truth, to free all people from misconceptions which inhibit. Sin is simply another way of saying a "spiritual mistake." The biggest spiritual mistake is to hold on to the misconceptions which limit you spiritually, not to question or seek the answers from God.

Revelation 1:7 reads, "Look, he is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see him."

Your connection to God is coming with the clouds. "Clouds" denote the thoughts of man. "Every eye" is speaking of the inner eye, the eye which allows you to see in truth.

(Revelation 4:)

The seven spirits of God are Divine Love, Divine Light (which includes illumination, ideas, all types of light), Divine Power, Divine Wisdom, Divine Will, Divine Life, and Divine Order. Through these seven spirits, God is able to keep the Universe in a state of creative being.

The four creatures represent the people from the four corners of the world: east, west, north, and south. All the eyes represent the inner eye of the people. The reason the creatures are praising God night and day is that someone is always praising God somewhere on earth. The twenty-four thrones

surrounding the Throne represent the different dimensions, levels and planes. The elders are the inhabitants of these dimensions, levels and planes.

(Revelation 5–6:)

The scroll represents the history of man. There is writing on both sides of the scroll because you are at the end of an era. The scroll is used up. The first seal represents the time of the crusades, when men went out to conquer the Holy Land. His intentions were good, so it is represented by the white horse, but intentions are not everything.

The second seal represents the time of the inquisition and the witch hunts, when people were put to death for their beliefs.

The third seal represents the sending forth of priests to bring gold and pagan tribes of people to the Church, as when man discovered the new world.

The fourth seal represents the dark ages and the time of the great plagues, when death was all about the lands.

The fifth seal represents the purging of Jews, during your world war, and all people in these 2000 years who have lost their lives because of their beliefs.

The sixth seal represents the atomic bomb, the killing of millions of innocent people, many who had no control over the injustices of their nation. It is also representative of these “end times” when storms will begin to lash the world, when earth-quakes will be in every part of the world.

The seventh seal has not yet been shown completely.

(Revelation 7:1–8)

The 144,000 people who have the seal on them and the four angels on the four corners of the world are the people who are prepared to face these last days on earth, the ones with the Seal of God on them. They will not be harmed. There are multitudes who will grow spiritually because of the tribulation and disasters which they will survive. Now I speak of survival not as physical, but more of spiritual survival. These are the people who are seeking God with earnestness and sincerity of heart.

The 144,000 are representative of the people who belong to the major religions, who through their religions have found a close union with God. They have gone to the heart of the matter and found their connection to God. The seventh seal is opening now. It is the “end time,” the time when all storms are let loose. Earthquakes and volcanos will be active all around the world. See how *Revelation* is a story about the end times? See how these many creatures, numbers and allegories represent something?

(Revelation 7:8–17)

Now as you read, there is a multitude in white robes. These are the people who have found their God connection all alone. They have been able to see past the religiousness, rituals and creeds of the different religions to God. They are the ones who found their God connection in their heart and mind as it should be. They have not faltered but have persevered in searching out the truth. These are the great multitudes who have put aside their differences and seen the creation of God.

Understand that the seventh seal is not yet completed. It is your near future. The words in this allegory sound very fright-ening because there will be much fear in those who are on earth. The earth-mind consciousness has already been steeped in much fear. It is this fear which will paralyze the populations of the world.

Seven is the number in which God created the world and all on it in the allegory of creation. It is the number in which God works. So seven angels and seven trumpets are simply indicating a completion. The completion of this era, this civilization and these times as they are now known.

(Revelation 8:1–5)

The angel offering prayers is happening now. The Saints, and all the people in other planes and on other planets, are now offering prayers for you on earth. The amount of prayers sound like thunder, lightning, and earthquakes.

The first angel brought hail and fire, and a third of the world was burned, a third of the trees, and a third of the green grass. Do you not understand that you have already depleted a third of the Earth with chemicals? Through the abuse of chemicals you have destroyed a third of the earth, trees and grass, and now because of the multiplying population, entire forests are being burned, not just in one part of the world but all over the globe.

(Revelation 8:8)

The second angel had “something like a huge mountain, all ablaze,” thrown into the sea. This symbol represents the huge

mountain of trash, chemicals and nuclear waste which is now being dumped into the seas. It has destroyed a third of the sea and the sea creatures are dying. The ships represent the commerce of seafood and that is being destroyed.

With the third angel, a great star, blazing like a torch, falls from the sky and a third of the rivers and springs of water are destroyed and turned bitter. Many people die from the waters. Can you not see that you have polluted your drinking water with chemicals and nuclear waste? This is a worldwide problem. It is one which affects all waters of the world. These chemicals are being produced in other nations which are considered backward and ignorant. You in this country are the foolish ones, because as you destroy other nations, you are also destroying your environment, your planet.

The fourth angel is about to sound its trumpet. This will be asteroids which will bombard the solar system. Your nation and others will try to deflect the incoming asteroids with nuclear bombs. This act will simply serve to affect one third of the sky, the stars, planets and the sun. This will happen soon. The asteroid belt is already in turmoil. There have been several asteroids which have entered your solar system. These are all sizes, large and small.

(Revelation 8:13)

The eagle flying in midair calling out "Woe! Woe! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth," is representative of people like Ruth Montgomery, Edgar Cayce, Nostradamus, this writer, and others who have been prophesying these coming events. These days will be a frightening, terrifying time on earth only if you are lost and feel disconnected from God.

The remainder of the book of *Revelation* explains the coming events, but you have a better guide in Mother Mary because she has given you her predictions and the times in which these events will occur.

Also understand that by living through these events you will progress in spirit one hundred times one thousand. It is by eliminating your fear and depending on God, me or the help of the Brotherhood of God that you will find solace, peace and help. **Now is the time for you to connect to God.** Now is the time to put aside all doubts and believe me.

(Revelation 9:1)

The fifth angel will sound his horn and “the star was given the key to the shaft of the Abyss.” An abyss is a very deep pit, much as the ones in the bottom of the oceans, but this simply describes the events that Mother Mary has given you which will happen in the next five years. This time period will see storms, earthquakes and climatic changes. These words simply describe what it will seem like.

The locust are the storms. The stingers on their tails are the turmoil which people will feel. With each storm which increases in size, there will be much fear added to the earth-mind consciousness. With each earthquake and the appearance of new volcanos, the sky will seem dark. People will be tortured with fear, but not many will lose their lives.

The sixth angel sounds his horn. The great earthquakes will begin and the spewing of sulfur through the increased volcanic activity. This will be the time Mother Mary has given you which is 1995 and thereabout.

Now, when John took the little scroll and ate it, the taste was like honey in the mouth, but in the stomach it was bitter.

This means that when you know of the end times and are prophesying to others, as Mother Mary is, the news will be sweet in their mouth.

At first, many will say, "You are lucky to be psychic," or they will admire your abilities. But when they think on the message and hear the message, they will turn against you. The role you are playing will be a bittersweet one. It will bring fame and infamy.

The seventh angel represents the time of the actual turning of the planet. The twenty-four elders are representative of the beings from other worlds who will come to lift many of you off the planet. The symbol is the temple of heaven which opened to reveal the ark of the covenant. It is God's way of saying many will survive on earth, but I will assure you that many survive because I will allow the beings to gather people and take them away from the last turmoil. Many will be saved, not because of money, power or any other worldly matter, but because of the sincerity and the earnestness with which they are seeking God.

It will not be apparent that these people are seekers. Many will seem uneducated, poor and dirty. But know that those with the Seal of God will be lifted.

Some of the ones left on earth with the seal will survive. But others with the seal will go on to spirit.

Now when you read the story of the pregnant woman and the dragon, realize that the woman is Mother Earth. It could be said Mother Earth is pregnant with the child of a new era. The dragon represents the old fears, hates, hostilities and greed of the race consciousness, or the earth-mind consciousness. This earth-mind consciousness wants to survive, to enter the new era with all its fears, hates, wars, hostilities and greed. God will not permit it. God will not permit these strong, negative emotions to continue to wage havoc on earth in the new era.

The beast of the earth had power to cause fire to come down from heaven. Through signs and powers this beast gained much. Of those who had the mark of the beast, 666 were allowed to sell and trade. Many people today think this is the mark of the devil. To such an extent is this believed that many on earth today in all parts of the world are worshipping the devil. They say, "He has power to give riches and to protect us."

The devil is the race consciousness of greed, power, and wealth from ill-gotten gains. It is drugs and addictions of all kinds. It is abuse of children, women and men. This race consciousness says it is all right to kill and slay in sacrifice. It is the belief in the occult, and by this I mean in the hidden, those who believe that in the hidden realms are greater powers than God. This is the war which the so-called religions are waging now against the devil. The war of who is right, which church is the way.

Remember I said while on earth, "In the last days many would come saying here, here this is the way, this is the truth."

But I told you, "I am the way, the truth, and the life."

It is through the use of the words "I am," that you will find your connection within to God. In your mind and heart you are shown truth and life. Only through your God-Mind connection will you be guided. In this way, through each individual, the truth, the way, and the life will be given.

These preachers who are shouting from their pulpits about the war with the devil are simply playing into the belief of evilness. They are aiding the race consciousness which wishes to survive. These preachers bring fear, hostility and these kinds of emotion to the people. They preach fear instead of love. They preach that the devil has much power, but this only gives this concept more power.

When you find that you are truly connected to God from within, then you will eliminate fear, hostility and such. Not by

power or might, but by the Word of God, by taking into your life the Love of God and the Word of God. By accepting the Goodness of God, you have your salvation. You do not have salvation as the Christian religions denote this word, but salva-tion which comes from knowing the truth, the relief which is felt by connecting to God in your heart and mind. There is no big devil, except in your thoughts. There is no great war occurring in heaven, except in the minds of men.

The 144,000 who were found blameless are those who have found their connection to God. They are the ones who have brought their whole selves to God through their hearts and minds. They have given themselves totally to God. They have brought their fears, angers, hostilities, greed and all manner of thoughts to the altar. God has changed these depleting emo-tions into love, forgiveness, charity, hope and courage. They have the Seal of God on them. They are sincere in seeking to find God. Now, there are three angels who fly in midair. One has the eternal gospel, the other proclaims the fallen beast and the third calls to those with the mark of the beast. These are the times in which you are living. You have with you the gospel, the method of communicating with God. Today there are many preachers giving the gospel as they see it, but **be aware the eternal gospel can only come to you through your mind and heart.** You need no longer be afraid of the beast, because you recognize that he is an illusion. He is nothing unless you make him something. So you can tell others that there is no devil; it is a fallacy. It is not real. This belief in a devil will deter you from your spiritual goals. You will lose your spiritual growth if you continue to believe in the devil.

The harvest of the earth is the time when people will still be able to find their connection to God. In the future time when there are earthquakes and destruction, many will begin to seek God with sincerity of heart and mind. This is the harvest.

The symbol of seven angels with the seven plagues and the seven bowls of God's wrath represents the last turning of the Earth. For as you read these passages you will see the event in allegory. It even states that this will be like no earthquake ever felt by man before.

The fall of Babylon is the fall of the trade empire upon which nations have built their worth. It is world trade in paper stocks, paper money, and in goods of all kinds. As there will be pockets of technology left, many will weep and cry for the days in which the world was connected by satellite, computers and commerce.

The great multitude and the twenty-four elders represent the beings on other planets, in other dimensions, levels and planes. Those represent all who are concerned for people of Earth, and all who are praying for you on earth.

In the new era you will have 1000 years of peace because the devil consciousness has been eliminated. There will be no fear, anger or hostility.

The first resurrection is the resurrection of your spiritual growth. It will be for the people who reincarnate in the new era to live peacefully, to fulfill their spiritual goals with alacrity.

The judging of the dead is the calling up of those who are in suspended animation. They will be given the chance to rectify their mistakes. It will be judged as to the sincerity of their hearts and minds at that time. If they are lacking, they will return to this turned off state for 1000 years, because one who is not progressing spiritually will not be allowed to re-main conscious.

The new Jerusalem is the new era. It is the time of peace on earth. It will be a new and mighty time on earth. This will be the time of completions. It will be the time of great progress on earth and in the spiritual realm. That is the reason it is a time of celebration.

Each soul will be measured and all who are worthy by the sincerity of their seeking of God, will live in peace and progress spiritually. The book of *Revelation* says "Jesus is coming."

Yes, I, Jesus will walk and live among you on earth, in full, open view. There will be communication with the spirit world, and those who are deemed worthy will progress in all levels. You will not have the same needs as you do now. You will be a new man and a new woman. New times and new thoughts will prevail. I will give personal guidance to all.

My aim is that you see the hope and the love in which this prophesy was given. Take hope into full account in your life, your inner-life, now. It gives you the impetus to seek God with all your heart, all your mind and with all your might. In so doing, by prayer and meditation, you will be prepared to survive unto the end, to survive and to endure these last times with courage, hope, and love. This is my prayer and this is my hope: that all progress in spirit, that no one be turned off for the next 1000 years because it will be a glorious time. These will be wonderful, peaceful lives you will lead on earth.

I came to give you the hope of eternal life, the understand-ing that you do not have to do anything to obtain eternal life. You already have it so you can put away fear, anger, hate and greed, these emotions which deplete your creative energies.

I came to tell you the Truth: all you have to do is seek God the Father with a sincere heart and earnest mind; that the only way to find God is through your thoughts and with your feelings. You can have peace; you can have love now. You do not have to wait until the aftertime. All is available to you now, today.